

The End of Darkness; the Dawning of the Light



Steve Beckow
Editor-in-Chief
Golden Age of Gaia

Vancouver: Golden Age of Gaia, 2022
Copyright declined. Please copy freely.

The channeled material via Linda Dillon is copyright by Linda and the Council of Love, 2015, Inc. and is used with permission.

These publications are designed to be always free of cost so that a child in a developing country reading them on a library computer can have access to everything.

Please do not charge for them
or use them as promotional leaders on a site with paid admission.

This book incorporates parts of *The Hidden War* and *Not Everyone Will Choose to Come with Us*. It replaces *Out with the Old and In with the New*, *Accountability*, and *The Dark Cabal*.

Table of Contents

Introduction	8
⌘ On the Darkness ⌘	12
For the Newly-Arrived Reader	13
Matthew Ward on the Darkness	16
Who are the Illuminati? - 1	21
Who are the Illuminati? - 2	24
From 2005, Matthew Ward Looks at This Time	31
The Physics of the Turmoil	35
The Truth Will be Revealed	38
The New World Order Becoming Visible Worldwide	46
Not Nazism or Communism; Simply Elitism	49
A Hard Battle Fought Within Ourselves	52
The Hidden War	54
Everything Falling Apart for the Deep State?	56
Darkness Will Not Win the War	59
Nothing Can Stop the Plan	64
Now is the End of the World ... of Darkness	70
The Day of the Dictators is Over	73
The Lowering of the Curtain	80
The Only Thing We Don't Know is When	83
⌘ Dark Paradigms ⌘	90
Killing for Market Share: The Old Paradigm in Business - Part 1/2	91
Killing for Market Share: The Old Paradigm in Business - Part 2/2	98
Is Nature Red in Tooth and Claw?	107
Revenge of the "Inferior Races": Standing Race Theory on Its Head	112
The Illuminati Economy - Part 1/4 - Introduction	116
The Illuminati Economy - Part 2/4 - The International Economy	121

The Illuminati Economy – Part 3/4 – Dooming the Economy	126
The Illuminati Economy - Part 4/4 - Their Downfall	131
Every Side in a Conflict is Right in Its Own Eyes (Revised)	136
Matthew Ward on the Illuminati and NESARA	140
Out with the Old and In with the New - Part 1/2	144
Out with the Old and In with the New - Part 2/2	150
⌘ No Chance of War⌘	153
The Galactics and the Chances of Nuclear War (Nil)	154
No Chance of Nuclear War	160
The Days of Military Conquest are Over	164
War Stops; Peace Endures	173
Out from Under Perpetual War	177
Time to Insist on a Return to World Peace	181
Two Words for It: Just Stop!	185
Stop. Just Stop	188
War Stops; Peace Endures	192
Now is the End of the World ... of Darkness	196
⌘ What is Accountability? ⌘	199
What is Accountability?	200
What Is Accountability? Part 1	208
What Is Accountability? Part 2	213
What Is Accountability? Part 3	217
What Is Accountability? Part 4	225
What Is Accountability? Part 5	233
Galactic Justice	242
⌘ No Mass Executions! ⌘	247
This is My World; Massacring Prisoners is not OK with Me	248
What's the Plan Here?	250
What's at Stake Here?	253

The Killing Needs to Stop with Us	255
We Need to Commit Ourselves to Stop the Killing	258
Time to Look Again at the Postulates of a New Society	261
⌘ Light Paradigms ⌘	263
Embrace Love, Truth, and Peace	264
Archangel Michael: Neutral Speaking about the Deep, Systemic, Ancient Situations Now Surfacing	267
Not Our True Colors	271
Every Society Needs Honest Witnesses to the Truth	275
How Many Dots Make a Picture?	279
Far from There Being Any Shame in It, I Salute You	284
Bringing Heaven to Earth	286
Nimble Mammals - 1; Brainless Dinosaurs – 0	290
⌘ The Time of Separation ⌘	296
Energy is Rising; Chasm is Widening	297
The Lowering of the Curtain	300
Not Everyone will Choose to Come with Us	303
Archangel Michael on the State of the “Recalcitrants”	307
Where Will The Dark Go? – They Will Die, Be Brought Home, and Go Out Again 311	
How will the Recalcitrants Leave the Planet?	316
What of Those Who Leave Early?	321
What Happens to Evil-Doers on the Other Side?	325
The Fate of the Dark – Part 1/4	331
The Fate of the Dark – Part 2/4	338
The Fate of the Dark – Part 3/4	345
The Fate of the Dark – Part 4/4	353
Observations on the Time of Separation – Part 1/2	362
Observations on the Time of Separation – Part 2/2	365
Matthew Ward: The Fate of Those Who Do Not Ascend	368

Is the Time of Separation Approaching?	371
The Time of Separation	375
Emmanuel via Langa: The Time of Separation Has Begun	378
Self-Servingness and the Time of Separation	382
The Time of Separation and Differences in Dimensions	386
Ivo of Vega: Some People will be Reincarnating on Another Low Frequency Planet	390
⌘ The Great Awakening ⌘	393
Are We Entering the “Time of Truth”? Part 1	394
Are We Entering the “Time of Truth”? Part 2	400
How Does It Feel to be Red-Pilled?	405
Matthew Ward on Virus, Vaccine, and 5G	409
Matthew Ward on Coronavirus	414
Calling a Spade a Spade	418
The Lockdown is not about Covid-19; It’s about a Cabal Takedown	423
Of the People, By the People, For the People: Moving from Divided to Decided	426
We the People	429
Matthew’s Message via Suzy Ward, July 19, 2015	434
Battle of Memes in a War of Words	437
It’s a Matter of Behavior	441
The Woodenness of Authoritarianism	444
Resisting the Old World Order or Building Nova Earth?	447
Will the Economy Collapse?	449
The Twilight of the Gods	454
We’ll Figure Out What to Do Next	458
⌘ Train is Leaving ⌘	460
Our Greatest Challenge	461
Past Tense, Future Perfect	467
Laying New Track	471

The Train is Leaving	476
What is Our Future?	479
⌘ Early Journalism ⌘	483
I Accuse	484
High Noon	492
The Black Hats Must Go	499

Introduction

July 9, 2022



9/11

Each year we learn more and more about the dark side, whatever name you call them by. Each year the details are more hideous, more outrageous, more despicable.

Satanism, spirit cooking, the Red Shoe Club, rape, murder, adrenochrome, cannibalism, Oklahoma City, 9/11, and the involvement of so many respected leaders in all of these. It proves overwhelming.

But there are people like soldiers, police, judges, social workers, and doctors who have a legitimate need to know who the Illuminati are, what their aims are, and how far along they are in their plans to depopulate the globe and dominate the world.

Everything about this age conspires against the victory of the dark. The influx of ascension energies is lifting people of the Light above the chaos. Eventually the timelines will separate.

The Divine Plan is for love to win. The Divine Mother has said:

“The fulfillment of my Plan is inevitable.” (1)

“Make no mistake, Sweet One, Love will win because that has been my Plan always.” (2)

“[I am speaking about] those in ... positions where control and abuse of power have been rampant. That will not be the platform [from] which integration of the various galaxies takes place. That is not the Plan.

“I know very clearly, sweet one, as do you, if it is not [in] my Plan, then it will not occur.” (3)

There is no higher power in Reality than the Mother/Father One.

So we know the outcome in advance. But we may be asked to carry some of the cost in bringing down the cabal. The shortages we’re experiencing now, the threat of looming scarcity in the future, bank troubles, censorship, graphene hydroxide and 5G, on and on the list of attacks on the people go, until the Alliance steps in and puts an end to it.

In my opinion, it’s our job to manage ourselves during this time and to help everyone else we can.

This book tells us what we’re up against, until the time the end game closes the Illuminati down.

Our prayers, our mass meditations, our invocations of the universal laws all will help to shorten this period, I think.

And, some time in the process, G/NESARA (the Global/National Economic Security and Reformation Act) will be declared and abundance can begin to make its impact felt.

So there is no reason to fear for the world.

And, unless we have a role to play, as with the police and military, or a need to know, as with first responders, doctors, etc., I believe it safest during this next phase of things, which sees the mass arrest of the Illuminati heads, to stay close to home and out of the way of the Alliance.

However, it does seem to make sense to know as much as we can of what it is we're putting a stop to.

Archangel Michael: Where our forte is is, yes, exposure so that it doesn't re-entrench itself because this is rather entrenched behaviour on all kinds of levels. ...

So you are speaking in neutral ways about the events that are uncovered, pointing to the deeper systemic, ancient situations that have contributed to this.

And then, you are pointing the way to the new because you cannot create a Nova Society where there is not an understanding, an agreement about what is acceptable in the most basic, human-rights ways. (4)

This book aims to contribute that information.

As the Federation of Light has said, things may get a lot more "topsy turvy" before the darkness of millennia gives up. (5)

I acknowledge all light workers whose soul contract included standing up to the cabal and taking the blows that followed. The list of martyrs is long.

May we all come through this topsy-turvy time as quickly and as safely as possible.

Footnotes

(1) "The Divine Mother: Each and Every One of You Carries Divine Might – Part 2/2," June 19, 2013, at <http://goldenageofgaia.com/2013/06/19/the-divine-mother-each-and-every-one-of-you-carries-divine-might-part-22/>.

(2) Divine Mother in a personal reading with Steve Beckow through Linda Dillon, April 30, 2019.

(3) The Divine Mother in "Enter the Delegations – Part 2/3," May 5, 2019, at <http://goldenageofgaia.com/2019/05/05/enter-the-delegations-part-2-3/>. Reading, April 30, 2019.

“Integration” refers to Gaia being joined in the new space being created, by the rest of the galaxies of this universe.

Steve: Is the realm that we’re building and taking our physical bodies with us to altogether new?

Archangel Michael: Yes, it is brand new.

Steve: ... Brand new, and the rules have changed?

AAM: That is correct. (Archangel Michael in a personal reading with Steve Beckow through Linda Dillon, Sept. 21, 2015.)

(4) Archangel Michael in a personal reading with Steve Beckow through Linda Dillon, Jan. 18, 2020.

(5) Federation of Light: We have told you that your world will become Topsy Turvy, yet far more so than now.

In order for change to take place ... many things must come to a halt as opposed to a ‘ticking over.’

Much disruption must be endured by everyone on many, many levels, due to the need for necessary adjustments to take their place in this Game.

Yes. It will get much more serious. Yet, the ‘illness’ will subside, yet, not be forgotten in the ‘Once upon a time’ story.’ (“Federation of Light through Blossom Goodchild, March 21, 2020,” March 21, 2020, at <https://goldenageofgaia.com/2020/03/21/federation-of-light-through-blossom-goodchild-march-21-2020/>)

⌘ On the Darkness ⌘

For the Newly-Arrived Reader

February 8, 2021

<https://goldenageofgaia.com/2021/02/08/for-the-newly-arrived-reader-part-3-4/>



Accountability refers to the phase of Ascension in which those who are attempting to control and dominate the planet surrender that control.

We're in the midst of that phase at the present time.

I've posted Matthew Ward's discussion of the Illuminati in another recent article.

(1) Let me let Matthew say here that "the Illuminati 'operation,' you could say, has been responsible for all major wars, divisiveness, impoverishment and rampant deception and corruption for the past 265 years or so." (2)

Since the 1950s, the CIA has run what they called Project Mockingbird, an operation designed to bring the mainstream media under CIA control.

Now most anything of importance on the news and related programs comes from a CIA-sanctioned feed. Therefore we'll hear nothing about the planet's controllers from them.

How can I say what's happening without traumatizing you? The Illuminati is into human trafficking, child sex trafficking, adrenochrome production, (3) snuff flicks,

the international drug trade, the subversion of politics, the military, medicine, education, etc.

The pandemic represents their plan to cow, contain, and control the Earth's population. The vaccine was their instrument to poison the population and infect it with microchips. None of it will work.

The attempt to steal the American election traces back to them and national governments who align with them.

After the assassination of President Kennedy, a coalition of military and civilians at one time called the White Hats and Faction 3, (4) now called the Alliance, began studying the Illuminati playbook and planning for their downfall.

What you won't find discussed in very many places is that a coalition of advanced civilizations in higher dimensions, which includes the Galactic Federation of Light and the Unified Forces of the Outer Galaxies, have been helping the Alliance. Or perhaps I should say, more aptly, helping the Divine Plan, the Mother's Plan.

It was they who alleviated the virus' impact and neutralized the vaccine to the extent allowed. It's being said that the Trump team destroyed the microchips; there may have been cooperation and collaboration between the galactics and them.

The attempt to intervene in and steal the American election amounts to treason. The Alliance has been collecting evidence on the attempt to steal the instruments of state since I became aware of them, in 2007.

Now let's take the microscope back out to the general view. At the end of each cycle comes the opportunity to ascend. For those who dwell in darkness, this is not a pleasant time. The rising energies create discomfort for them, which finally ends in their demise.

As the Arcturians speaking through Suzanne Lie said in 2014:

"As Earth expands her frequency, those of a very dense frequency will not be able to tolerate this Earth. They will get diseased. They will die. They will not be able to live. It will be too high of a light for them to tolerate." (5)

The Company of Heaven emphasize that it's important for us not to kick off a new era by bringing forward a punishment model for dealing with them. (6) To do so is to have us descend to their level. And it also projects Earth's unsuitable ideas of justice into a new era.

Even though it makes no sense to many of us, the Company of Heaven tell us that if we love our enemies, that is the surest way for the Illuminati to stop and alter their course. I'm only starting to connect with the truth of that statement.

When the Accountability phase is complete or nearly so, it becomes safe for our star brothers and sisters to land on the planet and begin the clean-up and restoration of Planet Earth. Because we made a mess of our planet, it's our responsibility to clean it up. But the galactics have tools to help us speed through the work.

Also, at some time between now and then, global abundance will be released. But let me talk about that in another article.

Footnotes

(1) "Who are the Illuminati?" February 8, 2021, at <https://goldenageofgaia.com/?p=317376>

(2) Matthew's Message, May 23, 2015, at <https://www.matthewbooks.com>.

(3) Made by torturing the young and capturing the adrenal fluid thus produced. It's claimed to keep people young.

(4) The Rothschild Illuminati being Faction 1 and the Rockefeller Illuminati being Faction 2.

(5) The Arcturians in a personal reading with Steve Beckow through Suzanne Lie, July 22, 2014.

(6) Archangel Michael: Now there will be indictments and there will be justice, fairness, but the key to creating Nova Earth is not about punishment and retribution.

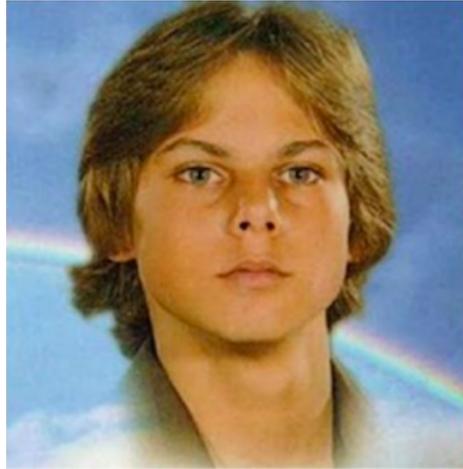
Steve: Right. But it is about protection, is it not? The public need to be protected against mass murderers and Dick Cheney and the people at the CIA are mass murderers. They kill kids in schools. They kill in. Open business areas. They explode bombs. They down airliners. We need to be protected from them, don't we?

AAM: Be very discerning in your judgments and in your condemnations of others. If you continue - and I don't mean you; I mean the collective - if the pattern of imprisonment continues, of shackling, rather than re-education or redirection, then that is the paradigm that will continue upon this planet. (Archangel Michael in a personal reading with Steve Beckow through Linda Dillon, March 28, 2019.)

Matthew Ward on the Darkness

September 8, 2021

<https://goldenageofgaia.com/2021/09/08/matthew-ward-on-the-darkness/>



Matthew Ward is always clear on the topics he covers. In these passages, he looks at the dark forces, the darkness, and the dark ones.

Looking at Team Dark falls under Michael's request for "exposure so that it doesn't re-entrench itself because this is rather entrenched behaviour on all kinds of levels." (1)

Notice Matthew's Sept. 9, 2011 entreaty not to "dim your light by focusing on punishment for them."

Matthew's Message, Jan. 19, 2013, at <https://www.matthewbooks.com/january-19-2013/>

We thought that our last message covered why your world cannot change as swiftly as some lightworkers had hoped or anticipated. However, the questioning thoughts

let us see that in connecting the dots of information in many previous messages, we omitted this dot—the difference between the dark forces, darkness and dark ones.

The *dark forces*, by far the most powerful, is a gigantic force field of negative thought forms that meanders throughout the universe looking for lesser evolved civilizations to enshroud in darkness. Although this vast field has the ability to manifest into whatever individual forms it envisions, it rarely does because its goal is to capture an entire civilization by enshrouding it in darkness.

Thus *darkness* is the dark forces' offspring, you could say, and it can be likened to a cloud cover that is so dense that the people feel lost in the miasma. And indeed they are lost insofar as conscious awareness of their beginnings, of their god and goddess selves and of their inseparable connection with the Supreme Ruler of this universe and all other life forms herein.

The *dark ones* are the individuals in an enshrouded civilization who have a proclivity toward greed, cruelty and lust for power. The low vibrations of those tendencies form “cracks” in the psyche, and by the universal law of attraction, the cracks permit the entry of the matching negative thought forms that are the makeup of darkness.

Henceforth darkness influences and ultimately controls those individuals' thoughts, intentions and actions. They become puppets of the darkness and carry out the dark forces' goal to enslave that civilization through tyranny, fear, deception, corruption and ignorance of truths about their beginnings in Creator, multiple lifetimes, the universal laws or the reality of other civilizations.

So where are those three dark sources now in relation to Earth?

The dark forces started moving away from your solar system after the infusion of light from far distant civilizations saved the life of your homeland planet seventy-some years ago. That force field left because light is anathema to its very existence—just as lighting a candle in a dark room pierces the darkness, so does the energy of love-light pierce the energy of whatever darkness is nearby.

Even though the dark forces left, its dense cloud of darkness remained on Earth, which the forces futilely had sought to capture for once and for all. Darkness continued to preclude spiritual and conscious awareness in the collective

consciousness, and, via the law of attraction, Earth's residents kept producing the negativity that almost killed the planet.

That changed when the intensive in-beaming of light started diffusing the density of the cloud and gave Earth the energy she needed to jar loose from the depths of third density and begin her ascension journey. Only in recent weeks were the last weak remnants of the cloud transmuted into light and the planet triumphantly passed through the doorway of fourth density.

So, now that Earth is in that density, how can it be that violence and unjustness still goes on? It is because the *location* of a planet is one kind of density and *soul evolvment status* of each of its residents is quite another. Mother, please insert the date of the message that explains the two densities. [September 9, 2011]

Matthew's Message, October 19, 2014, at <http://www.matthewbooks.com/mattsmmessage.htm>.

Although Earth and all of her residents are in fourth density location-wise, the majority of the populace still is within third density awareness-wise.

Matthew's Message, Sept. 9, 2011, at <https://www.matthewbooks.com/september-9-2011/>.

Love is the key to *everything!* Please keep this foremost in mind when the ones still hidden behind their dark deeds are identified. Do not dim your light by focusing on punishment for them, but rather think of them as what they are, the weakest links in the chain of Oneness, and send them the healing energy they need to uplift themselves and strengthen the chain for *all* souls. ...

The confusion about density is compounded because the word has two definitions. One is *mass* or the placement of a mass as distinguished from discarnate—without body or form—which is how you think of souls in spirit. You can't see us even when we are standing beside you because our etheric bodies vibrate at frequencies that third density vision cannot detect, just as you cannot see blades of a fan on its highest setting. But indeed etheric bodies have a degree of mass that lessens in density as souls continue to evolve spiritually.

And that brings us to the other meaning of density, which denotes the status of a soul's *spiritual evolution*. Earth's planetary mass started spiraling from its plane of manifestation in fifth density as negativity amassed in the collective consciousness of her ancient civilizations. The planet's descent continued in consonance with the inhabitants' reduced evolutionary status as darkness increased in their thoughts, motives and deeds, and eventually the planet reached deep third density in mass and her population regressed to that density in spiritual status.

Footnotes

(1) The larger discussion is germane:

Steve: It's what my role is in bringing it to the public awareness I wondered about.

Archangel Michael: It is in discussing in the public awareness the various reasons (and we do not mean the political excuses, the power abuses) why this type of behaviour has emerged over centuries, thousands of years.

It is abuse and control of the most vulnerable. So it is the descent into appetite. But where our forte is is, yes, exposure so that it doesn't re-entrench itself because this is rather entrenched behaviour on all kinds of levels.

So you start to bring forward the justice, the truth solutions and it is not merely (and I say that very cautiously) forgiveness but it is the application, yes, of

compassion, patience, determination, vigilance... So that this does not occur and reoccur and re-entrench.

So you are speaking in neutral ways about the events that are uncovered, pointing to the deeper systemic, ancient situations that have contributed to this.

And then, you are pointing the way to the new because you cannot create a Nova Society where there is not an understanding, an agreement about what is acceptable in the most basic, human-rights ways. (Archangel Michael in a personal reading with Steve Beckow through Linda Dillon, Jan. 18, 2020.)

Who are the Illuminati? - 1

February 9, 2021

<https://goldenageofgaia.com/2021/02/09/who-are-the-illuminati-4/>



The best descriptions of the Illuminati come from Matthew Ward. Here is one from 2016.

The Accountability phase sees the planet's former controllers removed from power and the Earth freed. We're seeing that happening around us today.

Matthew's Message, July 29, 2016, at <https://www.matthewbooks.com>

The Illuminati—also now known as the cabal, global elite, shadow government, One World Order, One World Government—began as a group of individuals who felt that they were the most intelligent and learned people in the world. Thus they were entitled to rule everyone else. Over time, others with the same superior

attitude were drawn into the fold of this secret society, egos grew, tempers flared, and two competing factions emerged with the same goal, world domination.

Now we fast forward to sixty-some years ago, when the Rockefeller faction that operates out of New York and Washington, DC, was expanding its tentacles far westward and into Latin America. The Rothschild faction, headquartered in London and the Vatican, saw their territorial influence meager in comparison, so they buffed up their Council of Europe by establishing the European Union, European Central Bank and euro currency.

The Union was put under the Council's flag and shares its anthem—such a duplicitous choice, Beethoven's "Ode to Joy." With the first few countries buckled in by their EU belt, so to say, the Rothschilds and their minions set off on their expansion course; they moved into the new state of Israel, then throughout the Mideast, and more recently, northern Africa and some countries formerly within the Soviet Union.

All along both factions have used strategies in the original plan to reach their goal. They infiltrated governments, military forces, intelligence agencies, multinational corporations, law enforcement and justice systems, religious hierarchies, entertainment industry, medical and educational fields.

They garnered fortunes by manipulating the global economy through stock markets, banking and lending institutions, usurious interest rates and unfair taxation. They initiated civil wars, wars between adjoining countries, and World Wars I and II; assassinated or imprisoned opposition; formed terrorist groups; suppressed and misused technologies; controlled mainstream media and the illegal drug trade; and took over natural resources wherever they went.

The original plan also included what they have failed to do—reduce the population by several billions via nuclear weaponry, toxic pollution, and pandemics caused by laboratory-designed viruses. All attempts toward that diabolical end have been thwarted by members of your universal family in your skies or living among you. Still, the two factions kept adding to their respective lines of dominoes and each felt that the world was coming within its grasp.

What they hadn't taken into account is the light. After millennia of being held captive by the darkness that enshrouded the planet, the peoples started responding to the light beamed to Earth by spiritually-evolved civilizations. The more enlightened they became, the more determined they were to throw off the yoke of oppression and persecution, and voices for freedom grew in numbers and volume.

All the while, the intensifying light also was exposing the Illuminati's global network of corruption and ruthlessness, and their dominoes started falling.

BREXIT is the most recent.

Who are the Illuminati? - 2

April 30, 2020

<https://goldenageofgaia.com/2020/04/30/who-are-the-illuminati-3/>



Not all the deep-state people mentioned here are being taken down. Some are turning their hats around and joining the Alliance.

I need to reiterate what the CoH has said: That this is not about revenge and punishment. It's about stopping crimes against humanity, war crimes, etc. And it's about a transition of power from an elite to We the People again.

George Bush Sr. once remarked that, if we knew what the cabal has been up to, we'd hang them from the nearest lamppost.

Well, no. I hope he's wrong. That shouldn't be what we do. But we will bring a halt to what the cabal has been doing.

New World Order and One World Government are two designations for the authoritarian rule the Illuminati planned to implement after they eliminated most of the world's population through wars, pandemics, toxic pollutants and starvation.

They intended to let enough people survive to grow and prepare their food, provide medical care and education, clean homes and public buildings, provide transportation, utilities, clothing, construction, landscaping, repairs—in short, a population of servants that would supply whatever the Illuminati wanted. (Matthew's Message, April 14, 2019, at <https://www.matthewbooks.com>.)



The eye testing sign reads: "Ask about the Illuminati"

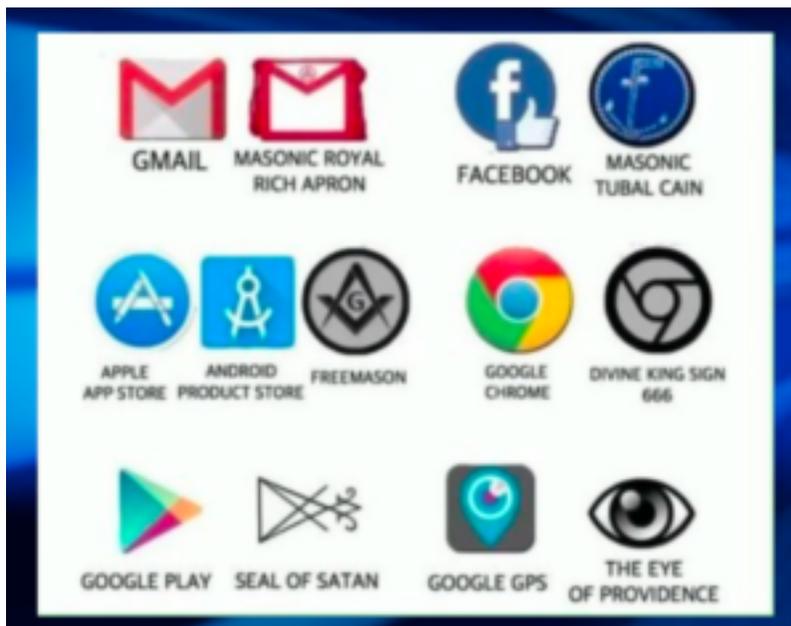
[Next section deleted due to repetition.]



Is the Illuminati organization responsible for all the pain and suffering in the world or do some of those evil people act on their own?

Although we refrain from ascribing ‘evil’ to persons rather than to their deeds, and while some individuals within and beyond the Illuminati do indeed act on their own deranged dark tendencies, the Illuminati ‘operation,’ you could say, has been responsible for all major wars, divisiveness, impoverishment and rampant deception and corruption for the past 265 years or so, after the name Illuminati came into being. It was devised by individuals in Bavaria who felt that they were the most intelligent, knowledgeable and capable persons in the world—the ‘illuminated’ ones—and in their self-aggrandizement, they felt entitled to control the lives of everyone else.

As their numbers grew, so did their influence in governments, religions, national economies and trade. They used the industrial revolution to their advantage, and as decades passed, they did the same with subsequent inventions and the planet’s natural resources. Eventually their control spanned the globe and encompassed everything that affects life in your world—from education to entertainment and mainstream media; food production, manufacturing, banking and stock markets to legal and justice systems; weaponry development to military forces and intelligence agencies; healthcare and pharmaceutical and chemical industries to wages, taxation and transportation.



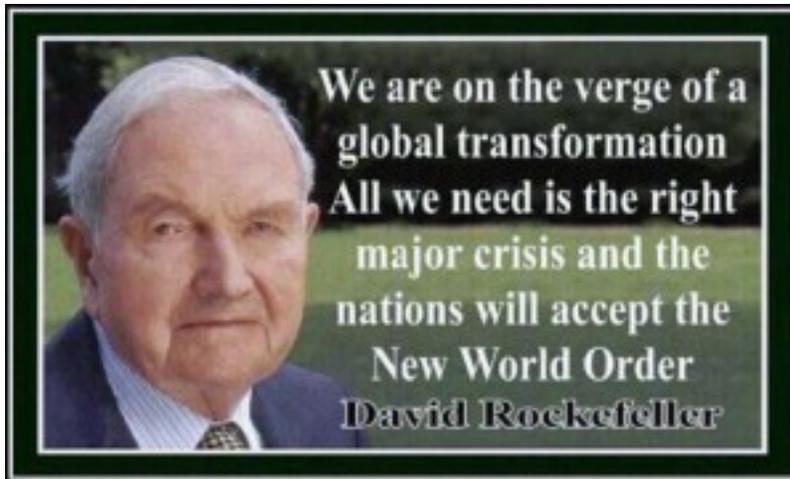
However, by no means were they the first to disempower the masses—they built on a firm foundation of populace control in the hands of a few. Two thousand years

ago it was the heads of church and state, whose concentration of power grew through the centuries by papal edicts and arranged marriages within Europe's royal families. Control was further enhanced by the Italian Borgia and Medici dynasties' developments in banking and commerce; the emergence of Protestantism; and the British, French, Spanish and Portuguese empire-building through colonizing other countries and subjugating or annihilating the native populations. Shortly after the colonies won their independence from British rule, European control crossed the Atlantic Ocean and infiltrated the nascent United States; and that country's 1913 Federal Reserve Act cemented the dark ones' hold on the international economy.

But the lust for power and riches started long, long before your recorded history, when people from Lyra became the first residents on the planet. They went without clearance from the Intergalactic Council and they mined gold without asking the Council's permission because they didn't want to share their discovery with other civilizations. Thus, the energy of superiority, greed, deceit, lawlessness and domination that exists in your world today arrived on the planet eons ago in linear time.

Speaking again about the Illuminati, it was formed as a secret society and never has been a 'formal' organization with membership enrollment. Most of the people who are doing the bidding of those at the top may not even know the name Illuminati and have no idea that they are aiding ruthless exploiters of humanity. Because the most powerful in the ranks never publicly speak of themselves as Illuminati or acknowledge the global influence they wield, when their reprehensible activities started being discovered, the 'group' deemed responsible was commonly referred to as the cabal, elitists or shadow government, and sometimes New World Order or One World Government.

By whatever designation, these individuals have continued what was set in motion long ago, a pernicious march toward world domination. They have no conscience because they are devoid of light except the spark that is their life force, and only when that void is filled with light will they be able to 'see the light' and cease their dark activities.



For all that those activities down through the ages have enabled billions of souls to complete soul contracts and evolve, Gaia is weary of her planetary body being a karmic merry-go-round and dealing with the negativity this creates. That is why you lightworkers volunteered to leave joy-filled lives in spiritually- and consciously-advanced civilizations and come to Earth.

You knew that you would forget your homelands; your new dense bodies would be vulnerable to injury, illness and disease; you would live in a world of violence, fear, poverty, bigotry, greed and other darkness inherent in a third density civilization. Yet, you came! Because you also knew when you volunteered that your love-light would show the people of Earth the way to halt that merry-go-round. (Matthew's Message, May 23, 2015.)

To give some background here, the name Illuminati, which means "enlightened" or "illuminated," dates back only to the late 18th century, but the darkness that inspired the original members had its roots in antiquity. That little band of Europeans simply gave themselves the name they felt they deserved, and in time, Illuminati became the "umbrella" name of the many disparate organizations or groups that successive members infiltrated or formed.

In accordance with the Illuminati's intent to attain positions of superiority over the masses, they expanded their outreach to the "New World." Members in Europe became known as the Rothschild group and those in the colonies, the Rockefeller group. The two groups worked in unison to dominate countries economically and politically, and within only a few decades after the United States won independence from British rule, the Illuminati had gained firm foothold in the nascent government. From then on they have been that nation's "silent

government" - not all presidents have been members, but others who were have controlled the even more powerful Congress.

After ego, greed and lust for top billing destroyed the cohesiveness of the two groups, both continued pursuing the same goal of world domination and this common quest led to bloody battles for supremacy. Eventually those characteristics that caused the rift between the two groups created infighting within each group. That resulted in animosity and struggles for dominance in the group's opposing factions, and when fighting broke out within the factions, they splintered into smaller units.

Whether the groups' factions and the splinter units within the factions are headquartered east or west of the Atlantic Ocean, they operate around the world and the name Illuminati applies to all. They don't speak of themselves by that name, there is no membership roster per se, and their only point of agreement is entitlement to rule the world by whatever means it takes.



Going forward now, one of the Rockefeller faction's splinter units was determined to have Hillary Clinton become US president. Naturally another unit was opposed,

and in exploring prospects with the potential to become the public's choice, they decided that Obama was the best.

Yes, elections have been manipulated for 200 years more or less, but after the split in the Rockefeller camp emerged, both factions and later their splinter units have had a hand in the rigging. After the outcry when the Supreme Court declared George W. Bush the victor in the 2004 election, candidates' popularity with voters was a consideration in 2007's primary election - people had to return to believing that their voices and votes counted. (Matthew's Message, Jan. 4, 2012.)

Other Sources

"Who are the Illuminati?" March 20, 2018, at <https://goldenageofgaia.com/2018/03/20/who-are-the-illuminati-2/>

"Who are the Illuminati?," December 7, 2017, at <https://goldenageofgaia.com/2017/12/07/who-are-the-illuminati/>

"What is Accountability? – Part 4/5," June 25, 2010, at <https://goldenageofgaia.com/2010/06/25/what-is-accountability-part-45/>

"The Fate of the Dark – Part 2/4," January 24, 2011, at <https://goldenageofgaia.com/2011/01/24/fate-dark-part-24/>

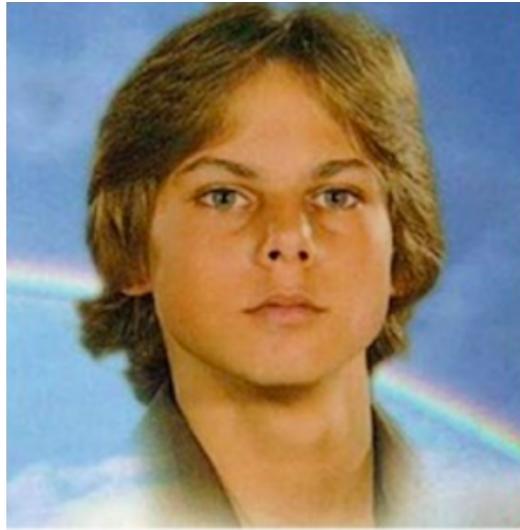
"The Truth Will be Revealed – Part 10," May 23, 2013, at <https://goldenageofgaia.com/2013/05/23/the-truth-will-be-revealed-part-10/>

"Manmade Pandemics and Toxic Vaccines – Part 1/3," October 26, 2015, at <https://goldenageofgaia.com/2015/10/26/manmade-pandemics-toxic-vaccines-part-13/>

From 2005, Matthew Ward Looks at This Time

February 28, 2021

<https://goldenageofgaia.com/2021/02/28/from-2005-matthew-ward-looks-at-this-time/>



From 2005, Matthew Ward looks into the future and reassures us on what will not take place.

Matthew's Message, Aug. 13, 2005, at <https://www.matthewbooks.com>

Matthew Ward: If that clash does take place, you will see troops on both sides refusing to fight in such numbers that further combat is doomed. They will see weapons failing to function, vehicles that won't move, missiles that fizzle – do not doubt that the technology of our space family can achieve this! (1)

The energy attachments of fear are fuel for the dark ones - at the same time that light loss from fear is debilitating you, it is empowering them.

This intensive fear-producing effort was not necessary prior to the invasion of Iraq. Opposition to that was present, yes, but once the fear of global terrorism initiated by "9/11" subsided, there came a complacency that released the fear energy.

That long-intended invasion - planned years before "9/11," which itself was part of the plan - proceeded with the support of those who were beguiled into believing the fraudulent reasons relentlessly put forth by the leaders of the US and British governments.

Growing awareness about the deceit underlying that war and the unanticipated strength of Iraqi opposition to occupation, which has produced many more troop deaths and injuries and much greater loss of fighting equipment and supplies than estimated, make war expansion raving lunacy. Lunacy is the state of mind of those who are determined to press forward.

Growing awareness on another front is impelling their continuance of a world control plan gone terribly awry: the still unpublicized indictments with undeniable evidence that President Bush, Vice President Cheney and others lied about the reasons for needing to invade Iraq.

Because their efforts to date have been futile in squashing the legal proceedings, regardless of the obvious risks in spreading so thinly the available fighting forces, the Bush camp is obsessed with moving into Iran before the indictment documents become public knowledge. They are convinced that soon they will control most of the world's oil, which will assure victory in obtaining all else they desire, and neither their nation's laws nor world opinion will matter.

That conviction in itself shows how far lunacy has overtaken Bush and his endorsers because they know that a military move into Iran would be met by serious opposition. (2) Whereas once the powerful Illuminati was unified in intent to proceed steadily toward global domination, the egos that arose split the force into two factions that have been waging an internal struggle for that prize, as they see it. Both have CIA "black ops" agents within their camps, and terrorist acts have been committed by both.

These have aided both factions insofar as the resultant fear and other negativity, but at this point, it is all-out internal war, and that is why an invasion of Iran would bring into the fray an opposing force that the conquest of Iraq did not. The non-Bush faction was quite content to let their opponent faction rush into Iraq and

become continually weaker as that non-Bush faction supplied willing Iraqis with weapons and their CIA terrorists' acts contributed to keeping the battles going. Thus, what only appears to be US aggression is actually Illuminati infighting for the same goal.

It is logical to think: Does it matter which faction is dominant if both have the same intention? It does only in the very short term as to what may ensue in the Mideast. With all of their strongholds crumbling beyond repair, particularly in banking and economic areas and their influence in governments, the once-all powerful Illuminati is steadily disintegrating. Many within its ranks have defected and become light warriors. It is only those at the peak who are orchestrating the Mideast situation.

Strategically publicizing this as leading to World War III, and possibly a nuclear war at that, is the most successful of the fear factors. We tell you: There will be NO nuclear war! There will be no Third World War! At most there would be a very temporary clash of the military forces commanded by the two Illuminati factions - anything beyond that would fall within God's honoring Earth's free will choice that no more acts of death and destruction on the scale of "9/11" shall occur.

If that clash does take place, you will see troops on both sides refusing to fight in such numbers that further combat is doomed. They will see weapons failing to function, vehicles that won't move, missiles that fizzle - do not doubt that the technology of our space family can achieve this! - and even the Illuminati commanders will see the futility of continuing.

Footnotes

(1) Matthew's Message, Aug. 13, 2005.

Steve: You predicted a time when guns would not work and swords would return to dust. What more needs to happen or what more needs to be done before that time arrives?

Archangel Michael: And this will come to pass and in this we will be thoroughly joyful and I do not just mean you and I, Sweet One. I mean above, below and in between. And when I say above, I also mean your star family.

What is happening, and it is indicative and it is demonstrated by these massacres, the human collective is simply becoming, not overwhelmed, but exhausted with the violence.

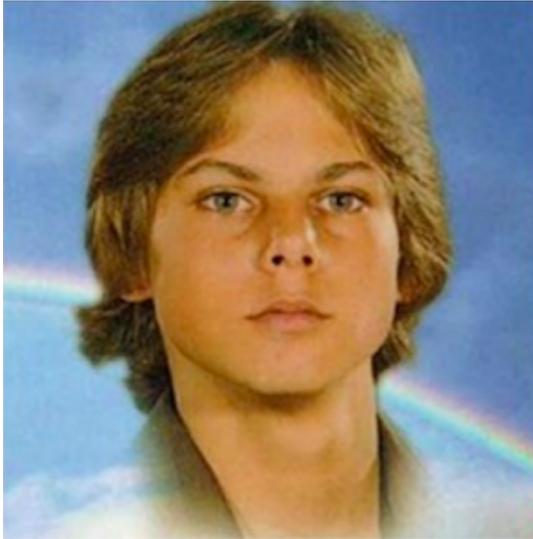
And those who would use guns or weapons of distraction of any type are reaching a point where the perpetrators of such violence simply say, “No more.” So this is part of my undertaking, Sweet One. (Archangel Michael in a personal reading with Steve Beckow through Linda Dillon, April 30, 2019.)

(2) In around 2007, an army unit being trained in mountainous terrain, such as in Iran, were told they were being trained to be sent to Iraq, which does not feature that landscape. They mutinied and said they would not train for or go to Iran.

The Physics of the Turmoil

October 17, 2020

<https://goldenageofgaia.com/2020/10/17/the-physics-of-the-turmoil/>



In 2012 Matthew Ward explained why there was still so much turmoil. He gave the physics of it.

"Because Earth's streamers at duality's negative end are being sent out in abundance, they are attracting and bringing back exactly what they sent out. This immutable law of attraction is why your world still is steeped in turmoil."

Matthew's Message, Oct. 21, 2012, at <https://www.matthewbooks.com>

Perhaps especially among lightworkers, who know that Earth's exit from third density is imminent, there is concern because turmoil isn't abating, and in some

instances, seems to be increasing. We want to set your minds at ease about this by explaining why the world situation is what it is...

Energy is neutral, but streams of energy can be directed by their attachments of thought forms. The forms are actual substances, albeit invisible to your vision, and they are created by every thought, feeling and action of every life in existence. Thus the attachments are either positive or negative in nature, and this universe is teeming with both.

The closer ones are to any energy movement, the more profoundly they are affected. Because your world is awash with duality's negative components - fear, warring, divisiveness, rage, greed, deception, corruption, poverty and random violence - you are at the epicenter of dynamic quaking and shaking.

Not only are those negative streamer attachments being generated there, they are emanating from there. Through the physics that governs life in this universe, energy generated anywhere shoots out into space, attracts and attaches itself to the nearest similar energy and, like a boomerang, returns with that reinforcement.

Because Earth's streamers at duality's negative end are being sent out in abundance, they are attracting and bringing back exactly what they sent out. This immutable law of attraction is why your world still is steeped in turmoil.

And this is why we have urged you to focus on what you want in your lives and your world! The many who are preoccupied with thinking about what they don't want and their anxiety, discouragement, anger, sorrow and impatience about those situations are creating more of them in their personal lives and the world. Those kinds of thoughts and feelings are fraught with the negativity that prolongs the situations that they want ended!

The only way to stop that merry-go-round is with love, the most powerful force in the cosmos. Love - the very same energy as light, only expressed differently - is what light beings throughout this universe have been beaming with intensity to Earth for more than seven decades. The initial infusion of light saved her life and gave her the strength she needed to jar loose from deep third density and start on her ascension course.

With that in-pouring of light, Earth had more to offer to all of her residents, the microcosms of her Being, and her peoples who opened their hearts and minds received it and generated their own light, their very life force, more abundantly. We have rejoiced with and for each of them! Not only have their lives been uplifted in

spiritual and conscious enlightenment, but their response created positive energy streamer attachments that further benefited Earth and her other receptive souls.

Because we love every soul in your world, it is sad for us that some still are refusing the light that would replace their fear and anguish with healing and joyousness. As long as the dark ones were in control of your world, they felt powerful. When their control started eroding some years back, fear set in.

By now, the Illuminati are desperate as their last few tattered remnants of influence - the media and segments of military forces and the economy - are disappearing. Tyrannical rulers also are running scared because their counterparts in some other countries have been overthrown by the citizenry. And many millions are living in fear because of those dark ones' activities.

Fear is a magnified emotion that sends forth the most potent negativity. Although that which is generated on Earth has effects universally, as we said, it most profoundly affects all life on the planet. Think how often we have stressed the importance of sending light to the weakest links in our family chain of souls, those who have become captive of darkness.

Creator's law of free will gives them the right to deny themselves light, but they cannot stop its cosmic forcefulness. Earth's ascension course has reached a vibratory level of intensive energy surges and those are blocking the path of energy streamers with tempestuous negativity. Since those streamers can neither turn around nor go forward into fourth density, they are being forced to spend themselves fast and furiously.

This accounts for the tumultuousness you're seeing, and we hasten to assure you, the current clashing will not end explosively! The light from our universal family combined with your own is far more powerful than the negativity swirling around the planet! And, a clear sign that Earth is prudently handling that is, far fewer deaths and much less property damage have resulted recently from earthquakes, her main mode of negativity release, than formerly.

The Truth Will be Revealed

May 23, 2013

<https://goldenageofgaia.com/2013/05/23/the-truth-will-be-revealed-part-10/>



Review: Who are the Illuminati?

Perhaps we can pause at this point and remind ourselves who the Illuminati are and how much of Earth's power structure they were in control of until very recent times. Matthew Ward tells us:

“The Illuminati is not an organization of card-carrying members, but rather the ‘umbrella’ name of disparate groups and a large number of powerful individuals who have been controlling or heavily influencing the most important aspects of life throughout your world for centuries. In recent years they also have become known by other designations, such as the secret government, New World Order, dark cabal or the elitists; and they include the top figures in financial institutions, investment markets, multinational corporations, religions, education, media, military forces, judicial systems, entertainment, the medical ‘establishment,’ regulatory and advisory bodies, royal families, Zionists.

“They have controlled governments, started civil and international wars, caused famines and widespread impoverishment, created boom times for industrialists and depressions for the poor, released laboratory-designed viruses, assassinated opposition. They are the perpetrators of unjust laws,

Satanic rituals, chemtrails and other toxic pollution, destruction of animal life on land and in the seas, mind control, the ‘illegal’ drug industry, erosion of civil rights and denial of God-given freedoms, suppression or misuse of technology, political and ideological divisiveness.” (1)

Matthew isn’t alone in saying this. The Hathors through Tom Kenyon say much the same thing:

“The type of control we speak of is so pervasive and so much a part of the fabric of your society that it is often overlooked - which is exactly what those who wish to control you work toward. ...

“It comes from sources you might never suspect including religious, political and economic institutions.” (2)

What unites the Illuminati is “common darkness: their intent to rule the world and cause suffering through fear, civil and international wars, religions based on lies and divisiveness, impoverishing nations by controlling their governments and natural resources, environmental abuse, disease, tyrannical regimes, corporate corruption, unfair laws and taxation, seriously flawed education, promoting the illegal drug industry and legally drugging the population, and on and on.” (3)

The Aim of Most Organized Religions is to Control

The Illuminati have seized control of organized religion in the course of their quest for world domination. Matthew holds that the basis of most organized religions today lies in the desire to control.

“The basis of religion did not derive from noble purposes. The intent of the originators, who then ruled church and state, was to control the masses through rigorous religious rules. They decided what should constitute sinning and claimed that whoever sinned would feel the wrath of a vengeful God.” (4)

If Matthew’s views represent those of the ascended masters, Archangel Michael’s views through Ronna Herman represent the celestial point of view. He begins by calling many religious beliefs “distorted.”

“As you become Masters of Light you will begin to perceive how Sacred Truth has been distorted. You will begin to perceive how you have been enslaved for many centuries by systems of belief that taught you about your ‘imperfection’ and ‘evil.’

“You were led to believe that you were ‘fallen’ from God's Love and Grace, and that you needed to work and suffer to be redeemed. You were taught that suffering and death were ‘punishments.’ ...

"You were taught that you were damaged, and that you need to be ‘saved,’ and if not, you were destined for eternal suffering even beyond death.” (5)

The purpose of these beliefs, he said, was to enslave us and keep us at each other's throats.

“Beloved Ones, these enslaving beliefs have kept you locked into trauma and violence for thousands of years. You have fought wars within yourselves through the forces of duality, and you have fought wars amongst yourselves as an externalization of these conflicting forces of anger and guilt as you have defended your belief systems from others with different beliefs. ...

“These systems of belief kept you locked into this level of experience and have not allowed you to evolve to new levels. It was like a form of ‘soul addiction’, with souls returning to Earth to play out the same cycles and dramas of violence and suffering in the name of religion.” (6)

The galactics hold the same dim view of our religions. Here is SaLuSa on the subject:

"You are surrounded by falsehoods and deliberate lies about your history as a Human Race. The many Churches that profess to hold the truth of your origin also confuse you. That will all change in time, as a very important part of our contact with you will be to re-educate you where your history is concerned." (7)

The Arcturian Group through Marilyn Raffaele remind us that doctrines like original sin were meant to keep us easy to control.

“In your ignorance you have believed yourselves to be less than the lowest. Churches taught that you were worms in the dust until you performed certain rituals or believed certain doctrines. In your ignorance, you accepted this, freely giving your power to those who would then claim it for themselves, convincing you that only they knew what was best for you.

“This scenario is still happening, and there are still many who follow false and often ego inspired teachings, believing that somehow only certain

humans are able to know what is the truth. You who are reading this are coming out from this umbrella of falseness.

“You are awakening to the truth of your identity and are now ready to take back the power you in your ignorance gave to the many (not all) loud and ego-driven voices of government, churches, media, etc.” (8)

While many of us believe that religions help us towards enlightenment and ascension, Matthew tells us, they were devised to keep us from it.

“The truth is, religions were devised to keep you from knowing who you truly are, to keep you ignorant of the universal laws, and to create divisiveness within the populace.

“The truth is, peoples you call ‘natives of the land’ or ‘aboriginals’ are closely attuned to the universal consciousness whereas religious dogmas, especially in Western religions, were made through the centuries by church leaders to obliterate that natural attunement, control the masses and acquire wealth for themselves.” (9)

Matthew explained how the Illuminati used a strategy of divide and conquer to keep us in bondage. That strategy included but went well beyond religion.

“Divisiveness has long been an effective tool of the dark ones. Not content to divide the peoples only through religions, they have separated you into other conflicting camps by attaching labels to social strata, ideologies and philosophies, types of governing and political parties, and by labeling as a ‘conspiracy theorist’ anyone who disputes official claims about any situation or event. These separations have kept duality flourishing down through the generations, thus miring the population in third-density mentality.” (10)

Galactics like SaLuSa agree with Matthew.

“Separation was a game the dark Ones played to keep you at each other's throats, but now you can refuse to continue living their lie that you are all different.

Forget the physical differences, customs and religious beliefs, as behind all of that are beautiful souls of Light exactly as you are.” (11)

These policies led to centuries of bloodshed, Matthew observed.

“In addition to controlling the masses through dogmatic teachings, religions have served the dark purpose of divisiveness to such an extent that it resulted in centuries of trauma and bloodshed. Witness the Crusades, wars between Catholics and Protestants, pogroms against Jews, executions of ‘blasphemous’ individuals who refused to ‘recant.’” (12)

One of the most successful of recent manipulations has been to blame “Muslim radicals” for false-flag incidents like 9/11, which were actually staged by the Illuminati, Matthew tells us:

“Very few of the violent incidents in that entire area are the work of the ‘Muslim radicals’ who are blamed for them -this is part of the propaganda to instill the idea that the new enemy of peace and freedom is the Islamic religion. ...

“Most of the death and destruction, including many of the suicide bombings, are ‘black-ops’ activities implemented or directed by the Illuminati-controlled faction of the CIA, often using mind-controlled individuals.” (13)

This manoeuvring was justified as being necessary for security, Saul says, when its true purpose had nothing to do with that.

"The reasoning constantly offered to justify these authoritarian measures is that they are essential for the safety and security of the majority, when in fact the true agenda is purely to preserve the power and authority of those at the summit of those organizations who believe that they have an inalienable right to that power and control. And it is a right that they had no intention of relinquishing." (14)

The Present-Day Example of the Vatican

Many among the Company of Heaven have reserved special attention for the Vatican as a bastion of the Illuminati. When answering a question about the relationship of British royalty to the Illuminati, Matthew observed that:

“Still greater influence, though is centered in the Vatican, with its pernicious outreach of virtual mind control over its religious adherents and ruthlessness in preserving its internal secret societies and untold wealth.” (15)

The Council of Nine through Tazjima called it an instrument of destruction.

“The Church of Rome has been an instrument of destruction, a cross upon which millions of indigenous peoples and members of other religions (Judaism, Moslems, Baha'i and others) have suffered. “ (16)

Matthew detailed the nefarious activities of the top levels of the Vatican and predicted its “long reign” would soon be over.

“The Vatican, which has been a major world player under the Illuminati umbrella, is the international headquarters of Satanism, and its untold wealth includes stolen art treasures acquired in collaboration with Nazis during World War II. Any pope who raised an objection to the mammoth deceit, unconscionable behavior and amassing of fortunes was short-lived. ...

“When all of that becomes public knowledge, the Vatican's long reign will be over. The crumbling will be extremely sad and difficult for Catholics, but all devout Christians will be profoundly affected by learning that the foundation of their lives was built on lies.” (17)

Pope Francis is seen by the Company of Heaven as a reformer, overlit by St. Francis of Assisi. Here's Sanat Kumara on the subject of the new Pope:

"Your real question is, does this individual, Francis, have the bona fides to assume this position of trust of the papacy, to be the leader of many? And whether you agree with this institution of the Catholic Church and the history of the Catholic Church, and many of the wrongdoings that have been committed in the name of Christ and God and the Holy Mother, or whether you do not, it is a new day.

"And so what I say to you is that this individual, this man, is very humble, but meaningful individual, has chosen and been chosen to step forward in this role during a time of very important transition. ...

"He has been overlit directly, not only by the Divine Mother, because that has been in place for a long time, but also by what you think of as St. Francis. Hence his name.

“Now, what does overlighting mean? The overlighting means that our beloved brother Francis adds his energy, his focus and his concentration, his delight, to the energy of this Pope called Francis. So you may think of it in some ways as cohabitation. It is not that Francis, St. Francis, has assumed form, but energetically he has overlit the new Pope. Hence the query and the

wondering, because the light is so strong with the combination of these two souls." (18)

A renovation of the Catholic Church is the basis of the collaboration of St. Francis and Pope Francis. His accession to the papacy is itself one of the strongest indications of wholesale change in this new era, Sanat says.

"The agreement between these two is what is has always been, because they both knew this day would come. Or it was projected, shall we say, it would come. And that is to transform this outmoded institution and to bring it back to the Jesuit, to the Franciscan qualities. And if you go back to original purpose of humility, of poverty, of sharing, of service, of meekness, these are the things that you will see.

"The primary focus of this Pope, yes, of course will be to clean up the atrocities, particularly the sexual abuses that have been and continue to occur, and the hiding of those abuses, but it will also be to build and to rebuild the sense of community, and not in ways that build the coffers of Rome, but to share the wealth of Rome.

"It is a time of magnificent change. So often you have said to me and to the Company of Heaven and to the Divine Mother herself, to our beloved friend Michael, 'Show me a sign.' Well, dear heart, this is one of the biggest signs of institutional change that you can witness. So pay attention." (19)

Organized religion has seen a tremendous loss of support in recent years, probably as a result of our awakening under the impact of the rising light levels on the planet. Tomorrow we'll look at the fate of many among the strongly devout as we move towards full restoration.

Footnotes

(1) Matthew's Message, April 26, 2010, at <https://www.matthewbooks.com/mattsmessage.htm>

(2) The Hathors, "Transcend and Transform Your World," Nov. 17, 2007, through Tom Kenyon, at <https://tomkenyon.org/transcend-and-transform-your-world/>

(3) Matthew's Message, Apr. 28, 2006.

(4) Matthew's Message, May 19, 2010.

- (5) Archangel Michael, "Awakening to the New Earth and Living as a Master of Light. The Energies for January 2009," through Celia Fenn, at <https://www.starchildglobal.com/>
- (6) Loc. cit.
- (7) SaLuSa, Nov. 7, 2008, at https://www.treeofthegoldenlight.com/First_Contact/Channeled_Messages_by_Mike_Quinsey.htm.
- (8) The Arcturian Group, Aug. 16, 2011, at <https://www.onenessofall.com/>.
- (9) Matthew's Message, Sept. 11, 2010.
- (10) Matthew's Message, Mar. 1, 2012.
- (11) SaLuSa, Jan. 4, 2013.
- (12) Matthew's Message, Mar. 1, 2012.
- (13) Matthew's Message, Jan. 27, 2008.
- (14) Saul, Jan. 6, 2013, at <https://johnsmallman.wordpress.com>.
- (15) Matthew's Message, May 23, 2006.
- (16) "The Council of Nine via Tazjima: Change as a Pathway to Growth," Feb. 19, 2013, at <https://goldenageofgaia.com/2013/02/the-council-of-nine-via-tazjima-change-as-a-pathway-to-growth/#more-165622>.)
- (17) Matthew's Message, Feb. 18, 2013.
- (18) "It Is a New Day: Sanat Kumara on Pope Francis, the Process of Ascension, the Earth's Place in Ascension, Etc.," March 13, 2013, at <https://goldenageofgaia.com/2013/03/it-is-a-new-day-sanat-kumara-on-pope-francis-the-process-of-ascension-the-earths-place-in-ascension-etc/>
- (19) Loc. cit.

The New World Order Becoming Visible Worldwide

February 21, 2022

<https://goldenageofgaia.com/2022/02/21/333259/>



Excerpt only

I had this sudden experience where all at once I saw everything evil on Earth within recent memory - the persecution of the Tutsis, Jews, Gypsies, Armenians.

Trafficking in children, who are then used for sexual pleasure and tortured to produce the stimulant Adrenochrome; then murdered; I'll stop there.

Assassination.

Satanism.

Dictatorship.

Eugenicists led by the World Economic Forum are trying to depopulate the globe through a virus that hasn't proven much of a problem and a vaccine that's the real killer.

It pumps graphene hydroxide into us, turning us into a radio receiver that can be used, in extreme action, to kill a person through frequency modulation. (1)

If that were not scary enough, it causes blood clotting which usually results in a heart attack or other fatal condition.

Everything evil on planet Earth seems to have been brought into focus right now.

I'm so happy because now I know through visible behavior who and what it is we're facing. And others, I'm sure, see it too.

The organization we're facing may have a million faces but it's the same group at the head, whether they sit on the Committee of 300 or the Bilderberg Group. Sometimes they call themselves the New World Order; sometimes the Illuminati.

President Eisenhower called them "the military-industrial complex." President Kennedy said they act in darkness, killing their opponents. Matthew Ward described them:

"The Illuminati is not an organization of card-carrying members, but rather the 'umbrella' name of disparate groups and a large number of powerful individuals who have been controlling or heavily influencing the most important aspects of life throughout your world for centuries.

"In recent years they also have become known by other designations, such as the secret government, New World Order, dark cabal or the elitists; and they include the top figures in financial institutions, investment markets, multinational corporations, religions, education, media, military forces, judicial systems, entertainment, the medical 'establishment,' regulatory and advisory bodies, royal families, Zionists." (2)

"And, Mother, it doesn't matter who occupies the Oval Office - this same situation would exist because both Illuminati factions have the same intention, to control your world. Their strategies differ, but the agenda is the same, and that agenda is to conquer other countries through fomenting civil wars, economic enslavement or outright invasion." (3)

But at last all of us are witnessing them in action. Justin Trudeau serves the World Economic Forum, which intends a Fourth Reich - or Fourth Industrial Revolution - for the world. Trudeau also serves the Chinese Communist Party, and is probably

their partner in the creation and release of the virus; undoubtedly their partner in the subversion of the last Presidential election.

Bill Gates, Fauci et al plan to depopulate the world, bringing it down to an agreed-upon 500 million, this "second class" serving the first.

To that end, Gates has been buying up land and taking it out of agricultural production, creating food shortages at the same time he's pushing toxic vaccines.

Add to the mix Jeffrey Epstein, Ghislaine Maxwell, Harvey Weinstein, on and on.

Because the truckers of many nations have converged on their capitals, the New World Order, World Economic Forum, Illuminati is becoming visible.

What was only rumor can now be witnessed on people's computers, cellphones, and TV sets. The lies the police offer us can be "fact-checked" immediately from all the videos being taken. The use of paid mercenaries to spread terror among us is there in full color, plain to see.

Now is the time to peacefully refuse to deal with the New World Order any longer - in any of their manifestations.

[Deleted]

(1) You recently heard "Serena" talk about being a victim of this very thing. See "Serena: I Miss Me Very Much," January 20, 2022, at <https://goldenageofgaia.com/2022/01/20/serena-i-miss-me-very-much/> and "Serena: Between Life and Death with MK Ultra – Part 1/2," January 23, 2022, at <https://goldenageofgaia.com/2022/01/23/serena-between-life-and-death-with-mk-ultra-part-1-2/>

(2) Matthew's Message, April 26, 2010, at <http://www.matthewbooks.com/mattsmmessage.htm>.

(3) Ibid. Nov. 4, 2004.

Not Nazism or Communism; Simply Elitism

May 13, 2022

<https://goldenageofgaia.com/2022/05/13/335206/>



Never mind tossing around epithets of Nazism, fascism, communism, etc.

In my opinion, what we're experiencing in the world right now is the result of simple elitism. It's no different than schoolyard children creating "ingroups" who lead and "outgroups" who serve them and having brawls to get the message across. It's no different than gangs or political parties.

In fact I assert that elitism is in largely everything today - schools (faculty clubs, publish or perish, tenure), politics, religion, medicine, the military, and so on.

Now the elite of the elite - by whatever name you call them - want to control everything by taking over the world.

In my view, elitism is corrupt by its very nature. It violates the laws of nature by asserting that some human beings are more valuable and deserving than others, that some are born more equal than others.

Nonetheless, am I somehow saying we should react by adopting a mob mentality and taking the law into our own hands? Absolutely not.

This is the paradox that peaceful societies face. How can a peaceful society contemplate intentional conflict? When do we say "That's enough!" with enforcement teeth in it? When do we finally stand up to the evil that's trying to kill us all off?

This is why peaceful societies are so unprepared for war when an aggressive power confronts them. They don't want to think of the possibility of global or regional conflict.

I don't believe matters will come to a global or even regional war and certainly not a nuclear war. The galactics will not allow any of them, in my opinion. Nothing will be allowed to impede our ascension, apparently.

As I said yesterday, the paradox facing us remains:

"We want peace and love. And yet we're confronted with powers who are trying to kill us with pandemics and vaccines, starve us by torching food-production facilities, take away our income by freezing our bank accounts, release and employ homicidal criminals (eg., Antifa, MS13), produce bioweapons, traffic in children, produce adrenochrome through child torture...." (1)

The deep state could be killing millions as we speak with their toxic vaccines and yet most of the world continues to remain oblivious to what's happening.

Do we go further in opposing evil or resign ourselves that nothing can be done and go back to being oblivious ourselves?

For me the path is clear. I couldn't sleep a night not opposing evil. (How do you spell Frazzeldrip?)

I couldn't go back to unconsciousness for an instant on the dangers facing the world and also on the necessity of responding to it with as much light and love yet clarity and firmness as each of us can possibly muster.

This is forcing us to go deeper within to remember at critical times that we oppose evil behavior but will not join it through the treatment of our defeated opponents.

We'll stop evil behavior but we won't exterminate the actors. These are eternal souls who must and will rehabilitate themselves, though it may take lifetimes. Executing them will only add to everyone's karma.

We know that the galactic federations and the (Earth) Alliance stand ready to intervene the moment they know that civil war can be averted. We know the Divine Mother has no intention of letting darkness win; only love wins.

We're helping that outcome by raising our awareness (consciousness-raising) of what the truth of the situation is and then responding with such expressions of the common will as mass meditations, freedom speaking tours, and other forms of peaceful protest. The white hats in the military are making our response to the deep state for us, with required and appropriate force.

Our demands are for the relinquishing of all power by the deep state and an end to all war on Earth. We know this will happen. We just want it to happen now.

Footnotes

(1) Out of respect to all the formless beings shattered by our space-detonated nuclear blasts, this planet will need to become a Nuclear Free Zone. As Matthew Ward explains:

"When a soul is in the area of a nuclear explosion in space, it is shattered and the parts are scattered, and for healing to occur, all parts must be retrieved and reintegrated so that all experiencing once again is intact. For the largest portion of a soul to locate all of its parts is extremely difficult, and when it does, the reintegration process is complex and lengthy.

"The scattered parts may have ramifications for other souls. Soul parts may enter bodies, where the resultant change may either enhance or impede the resident soul's chosen pathway, or they may be captured by dark ones and cry out weakly for rescue. Way-showers and healers throughout the universe, including on Earth, are aiding the damaged souls." (Matthew's Message, Aug. 5, 2005, at <https://www.matthewbooks.com>.)

A Hard Battle Fought Within Ourselves

May 12, 2022

<https://goldenageofgaia.com/2022/05/12/335205/>



I imagine it's a hard battle we're fighting within ourselves.

We want peace and love. And yet we're confronted with powers that be who are trying to kill us with pandemics and vaccines, starve us by torching food-production facilities, take away our income by freezing our bank accounts, release and employ homicidal criminals (eg., Antifa, M13), produce bioweapons, traffic in children, make adrenochrome through child torture....

As Matthew Ward said:

"It is not 'enemy countries' but darkness in political leadership that has caused civil, international and world wars, flagrant injustices, famine, diseases, impoverishment and wanton environmental destruction." (1)

If I were looking for one word to describe what we're fighting I'd choose the word "corruption."

Many people don't believe that we're at war for the soul of civilization. Given that the god so many New World Order folks worship is Satan, it turns out we are fighting for civilization's soul.

Is it any different for the world today than it was for Germany in the early Thirties? First plunge the economies into chaos. Then create a depression (social credit) to confiscate assets. Then start a war to cover your tracks.

We know the galactic federations and the (Earth) Alliance will intervene at some point but we were warned that it would take a civilization near-death event before that happens. The people have to see the peril they're in.

What we don't know is how much suffering people will have to bear before this point is reached - emotional as well as physical.

So again, to ground and center ourselves in a time of mayhem, we're returning to the truth of our being, to whatever degree we know it, our love for our species and our children, and our desire that peace again reign in our world.

With that in our backpack, we say, "This far and no further" to the darkness in our lands.

No to corruption and yes to a return to integrity.

No to corrupt elitism and yes to what Lincoln called:

"... a new birth of freedom [so] that government of the people, by the people, for the people, shall not perish from the earth."

My contribution is to work to raise consciousness of the peril the planet is in and lend support to what I believe to be a firm but morally-guided white-hat military response to the deep state's attempts at world domination.

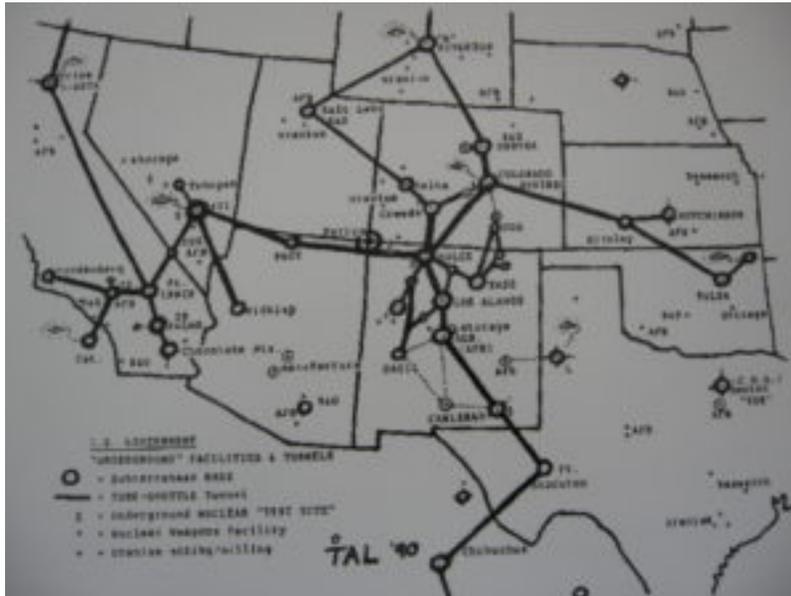
Footnotes

(1) Matthew's Message, May 2, 2022, at <https://goldenageofgaia.com/2022/05/02/matthews-message-via-suzy-ward-may-2-2022/>

The Hidden War

March 10, 2021

<https://goldenageofgaia.com/2021/03/10/the-hidden-war/>



Bases under America

When someone comes to write the history of this (r)evolutionary period in human history, I think they'll look upon what's happening right now as the hidden war.

It's happening in DUMBs (deep underground military bunkers), surface military bases, tunnels connecting Rome and Jerusalem, under Atlantic islands, under Antarctica.

We don't see it. And the Alliance has turned the lockdown around to keep us off the streets, to make sure we don't see the smoke coming up from under Washington, DC, get in the way of the transfer of power at the Vatican, or witness the closure of Buckingham Palace ... and any tunnels underneath.

The Alliance has taken the cabal's plan and co-opted it in the name of public protection.

Meanwhile soldiers are said to have died in the hidden war. I believe it was a whole company that was killed in a recent cabal surrender trap.



Tunnels under the world

And both sides are sowing seeds of information, misinformation, and disinformation.

This war could very well be won without the public hearing so much as the firing of a shot. Maybe an earthquake or two, as a DUMB or tunnel is blown up. Much gunfire going on below - and maybe above - the Earth, out of public view.

We know the galactics will not allow nuclear explosions in space (and most nuclear weapons are missile-launched). We know that total conventional war will also not be permitted.

We know as well that world peace is part of NESARA. No peace in that country, no NESARA.

For the rest we wait.

At some point we'll know the details of how a deadly but final war for the liberation of this planet took place almost entirely out of the public's view. That may come as soon as the rumored emergency broadcasts/announcements.

Everything Falling Apart for the Deep State?

October 17, 2020

<https://goldenageofgaia.com/2020/10/17/everything-falling-apart-for-the-deep-state/>



Veil of secrecy being removed

In another article, I wrote:

"Everything is falling apart. Quite publicly.

"No wonder the dee-p sta-te is going after Cue." (1)

There's something I like to keep in mind about organizations like our "deep state" and their actions. It helps at times like these. (2)

I've said this a few times. I need to back up a few steps to make the point.

War requires constant maintenance activities. Peace does not. Therefore peace is the default of life, not war.

We're talking just plain physics and other sciences. War requires soldiers. It requires money, armaments. It requires shells, food, kit, transport, shelter, on and on`.

Moreover, the object of war is to destroy your opposition. So both sides find their resources being attacked and destroyed. Whittled down. Exhausted.

None of this applies to peace. Peace requires no maintenance. And no one ends up exhausted.

Why is this significant? And why now?

Because the Alliance (call it what you will) has been steadily taking out the deep state's "maintenance" resources - personnel, finance, deep underground sites, HAARP, chemtrails, etc.

Take away their maintenance base of resources and they cannot carry on, no matter what they may say. They become a shadow force.

Moreover, since so much of their activities are venal, their soldiers abandon them quicker than those motivated by a cause. No pay/no play, literally.

Remember that the President brought into effect an executive order sequestering the funds of serious human-rights abusers. This can be used to corral the finances of a sizeable proportion of deep-state actors.

When a regime is slowly (and publicly) revealed for being corrupt as was the lineage of the Bushes and Clintons, with the Bidens apparently riding the wave of corruption as the various sources of evidence are revealing, it loses its influence very quickly.

The probable purpose of their revelation now, aside from aiding the Alliance in the re-election of Donald Trump, is to have the deep state lose its influence very quickly - now, while the public is watching and listening.

But the deep state may also be most dangerous when cornered. We've seen cities burn? How much worse can it get?

Meanwhile, the Alliance is fighting for circumstances and conditions that require no maintenance - peace, freedom, harmony, equality, abundance.

You recognized these as what I call divine qualities, what Linda calls the blessings and virtues? They require no maintenance. Take some time to notice if you hadn't before because the distinction is important.

Peace requires no maintenance; only war, only domination, only control does. If we decline to participate in those activities, they roll to a halt even sooner than they would otherwise.

We shall see what the world says and does when the drip, drip, drip of revelations fully removes the veil of secrecy from the deep state's affairs.

I'm aware that it's our job as lightworkers, in my view, to do all we can to see that that reaction remains peaceful. It *will be* a shocker when you keep in mind the building nature of the revelations of criminality and abuse.

So far, these emails and tapes are only evidence of political corruption. Wait till it's about ... even worse. (3) Our work will definitely have begun.

Footnotes

(1) "20-20 – Oct. 17, 2020," October 17, 2020, at <https://goldenageofgaia.com/2020/10/17/20-20-oct-17-2020-2/>

(2) Come to think of it, when has there been a time like this?

(3) I saw a video, from Anthony Wiener's laptop, that was so so bad it took a spiritual experience to rescue me from my revulsion and gloom (Frazzeldrip).

It took me a while to be willing to refer to what I saw, it was so shocking.

See "Original Innocence," Sept. 21, 2018, at <http://goldenageofgaia.com/2018/09/21/original-innocence-2/> and "Archangel Michael Explains What Happened at Xenia," Sept. 22, 2018, at <http://goldenageofgaia.com/2018/09/22/archangel-michael-explains-what-happened-at-xenia/>

Darkness Will Not Win the War

April 11, 2022

<https://goldenageofgaia.com/2022/04/11/darkness-will-not-win-the-war/>



NESARA will re-form society

The World Economic Forum would have us own nothing and world conditions are pushing many people in that direction, as the WEF wishes. (1)

Caring people have been suggesting a universal basic income for years now. The WEF has taken it up, as they did the idea of a "Great Reset" (vs. a Global Currency Reset) with the catch that, in return, you'll own nothing.

Hmmm... That leaves us in a precarious position. No alternative source of support except from the government. Better hope the government is honest. Hmmm....

Their colleagues in intelligence and journalism own the mainstream media so they can reach a mass audience, whereas the proponents of a real universal basic income are sidelined.

It's the same with NESARA itself. Wikipedia identifies it with the "National Economic Security and Recovery Act (NESARA) ... a set of proposed economic

reforms for the [United States](#) suggested during the 1990s by Harvey Francis Barnard." (2) The Barnard scheme has nothing to do with the genuine NESARA. At best it's a distraction.

At least now Wikipedia is acknowledging the true NESARA. (3) They give a short account of it. Earlier, Barnard's scheme was all that was written up.

However now they depict the proponents of the real NESARA as members of a cult.

I've seen other instances of Wikipedia supporting the deep state's narrative. (4)

The Deep State co-opts whatever good idea their opposition has and then spreads the idea as their own via their mass media and ridicules the real proponents as conspiracy theorists, wingnuts, cultists, etc.

We're being warned against expecting a quick resolution. And that's really why I'm writing.

So many intel gurus are saying the Reval will happen tomorrow. If it did, I wonder what its chances of success would be? What Mike Quinsey calls the "dark Ones" are still around, though fast being removed. Is the environment safe enough for lightworker philanthropy?

The dark Ones have voted for Satanism, pedophilia, adrenochrome, organ harvesting, election fraud, treason, etc.

Personally I'd rather wait until they're no longer in control of organizations before starting in on humanitarian philanthropy.

Otherwise I can see all the fraudulent applications, the attempts to ensnare, divert, and defeat ... and rob.

We're opposing a force that has grown over centuries and occupies the top echelons not only of most government bureaucracies but most other elements of civilized

society - the military, religion, education, and - in the last two years, we've seen - medicine. (5)

The troops are not going to be home by Christmas, I think. This will take some time and I believe it's to our benefit in the long run that it does.

No one is going to bomb the dark Ones out of existence. I hope no one plans to mass execute them.

Some sudden events - such as the Wave of Love/Ring of Fire - will see large numbers of them leave. Ascension will end the whole drama.

But, until then, we'll be battling the dark Ones not only in deep underground military bunkers and tunnels and off-planet military bases, but also in courtrooms and even in hospitals.

Meanwhile, we don't break laws. We don't store bioweapons in hospitals. We don't use people as human shields.

Given that we're up against people who do ... it may take longer than we expect.

Dictatorships can move quicker than democracies but don't have the foundation in decency that allows them to last. It's either a quick kill or nothing for them.

A game changer will occur when their wealth is sequestered under President Trump's executive order. That will surely be an irrecoverable blow, if the fall of the fiat/petrodollar + Federal Reserve + IRS has not already been.

If the Reval goes before too long, would any of us entrust a dark government to administer a universal basic income program? A universal anything? I wouldn't trust mine.

I suggest we wait until we have ethical and trustworthy governments again.

Whatever we do, I encourage us to switch from a we-want-it-now mindset, if we see it in ourselves, to a more mature and balanced one of service. John Kennedy's request of us has never been more germane: "Ask not what your country can do for you. Ask what you can do for your country." (I still can't read that without tearing up.) It's time for us to do for our country if we want a country that serves and protects us.

I ask us to refuse to be stampeded. Let's all slow down and relax, knowing that time is on our side and a vast Plan is in motion that will not fail. The world freedom convoys showed us the large extent of world support for an end to the cabal's domination.

As far as I can see, the dark Ones want to stampede us. We're more manageable afraid.

Darkness has won many battles but it will not win the war. (6) The final victory will be the Light's, the Love's. It'll take in everyone willing and able to rise in consciousness and unite us all. (7)

If we relax in that belief and knowledge, that in itself would go far to defeating the dark's plans by weighting the collective consciousness towards manifesting that Light and Love.

Footnotes

(1) See "This Is No Path to Happiness," David Smith, *Brownstone Institute*, March 31, 2022, at <https://brownstone.org/articles/this-is-no-path-to-happiness/>

(2) See "NESARA" at <https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/NESARA>. The article compares true proponents of NESARA as a cult.

(3) On the real NESARA, see:

- [What is NESARA?](#)
- [Financial Wayshowing and Stewardship](#)

- [Financial Wayshowing and Stewardship R18](#) *Interpretive commentary*.

(4) The Paris Massacre is one instance of Wikipedia hosting the cabal's narrative: See "Wikipedia has Full Coverage of Paris Massacre Less than Two Hours after the Event," November 14, 2015, at <https://goldenageofgaia.com/2015/11/14/wikipedia-full-coverage-paris-massacre-less-two-hours-event/>.

(5) See "Henry Makow: Illuminati Defector [Svali] Describes the Conspiracy" and following sections, at <https://goldengaiadb.com/index.php?title=Corroboration>

(6) In WWII, Great Britain lost many battles but it eventually, along with the other Allies, won the war.

(7) It's called Ascension.

Nothing Can Stop the Plan

February 12, 2022

<https://goldenageofgaia.com/2022/02/12/nothing-can-stop-the-plan/>



Each of us has something to contribute to what's happening today.

And all of us are contributing in their own way. It's really magnificent to watch.

What can I contribute that clarifies the wider situation into which the Freedom Convoys fit?

That's what I do. I look at the larger picture and attempt to make it clearer.

The wider picture that I'd like to look is what we call "Ascension," what the Bible called the Rapture, Redemption, and Salvation. It's an increase in the frequency of all life on Earth which has been happening slowly over time and occurs at the end of a planetary cycle.

We'll emerge having been swept clean by an inner tsunami of love. Since I've been through a toned-down version of the process, I can attest to its magnificence.

The transition we're making is from what Hindus call the Kali Yuga, the Dark or Iron Age to the Sat Yuga, the Age of Truth or Golden Age. In western terms, we're moving from the Piscean to the Aquarian Age.

That's why a nation of people would rise up peacefully against its government - because the rising energies support it, even encourage it. The energies are bringing to the surface all remaining conflict within us. And it's attracting conflict in the wider world as well. All of it to be resolved and released.

The conflict it's attracting from various world leaders is taking the form of repressive governments rushing to complete their last-ditch attempt at world domination. They'll find the going getting increasingly difficult as we emerge more into higher and higher vibrations of love.

The Ascension is the fulfilment of a Divine Plan so it *will* happen. The only question is who goes one way and who goes the other. The timelines are already separating between those whose consciousness will continue to expand and those who will remain as they are, until a future cycle's end.

The only thing I believe people will notice is the absence of others from their lives. We'll just lose touch and probably never see each other again. And we probably won't give it any more attention than that.

It's part of the Plan that the people of the world cast off their chains. Matthew Ward explains:

"The day of the dictators is over and so is the day of supporting those dictators for self-serving reasons. The day of exploiting Earth's resources without regard for environmental destruction is over, as is the day of the wealth of the world in the hands of a few. Everything based in darkness is swiftly coming to an end." (1)

We're watching the plans of world leaders allied with dark organizations like the World Economic Forum come unravelled.

Among the channeled sources I listen to, chief is the Divine Mother. The active face of Mother/Father God, she's the creator, preserver, and transformer of all life.

Where else could we learn what the fate of the dictator is? In my view, the people we face opposing the Freedom Convoys are, at their top, dictatorial. The Mother observes:

"It is painful for a being that seeks power for themselves or power over another, whether it is a parent over a child, a husband over a wife, a man over an army. It matters not. The yearning [for], the exercise of control never gives joy. The pain simply grows. And so the actions become more grotesque, larger, until the breakdown is and has [been] and will be occurring." (2)

Think of Hitler hiding his shaking left hand as he rages against his generals at the end of his life.

I also believe we see a few contemporary world leaders who are also starting to come unhinged, following the same degenerative curve the Mother describes.



Portrayal of the Divine Mother

The Divine Mother tells us that's how the future will be:

"[I am speaking about] those in ... positions where control and abuse of power have been rampant. That will not be the platform [from] which [Ascension] takes place. That is not the Plan.

"I know very clearly, Sweet One, as do you, if it is not [in] my Plan, then it will not occur." (3)

So the success of the New World Order is not in the Divine Mother's Plan and will not occur.

Has she given us a statement of her Plan in a nutshell? Yes, she has:

"Make no mistake, Sweet One, Love will win because that has been my Plan always." (4)

I've experienced the kind of love she's referring to and I can appreciate why she'd summarize her Plan in the one word, Love. Indeed *that* love will make all things work. And where love is is where we're headed.

Love is the passport to Ascension. There's no other passport that I'm aware of. Every time the truckers tidy up, feed the homeless, build a playground, they're adding to the social capital of love in Ottawa and Canada.

So we don't need to push. We don't need to shove. And we don't need to resist. If we take up arms and hate our enemies, well, then we become a part of the problem.

We just need to state our position, refuse to comply with their demands, and remain firm.

Left to their own devices, the New World Order will find the going getting increasingly rougher as time goes on.

If they're not arrested by the Alliance - if they're not *already* arrested and we're seeing body doubles as with Joe Biden - they'll find their health failing and they'll pass over from a heart attack, Covid, or other available causes. (5)

They won't die from the vaccine because I don't think many members of the world's elites have taken it, despite appearances.

Meanwhile if you want to see what's next for the world, google NESARA. (6)
Stay away from the NWO's versions of that program and look for genuine
"National Economic Security and Reformation Act" websites.

Just as there's a plan for a shift in consciousness, so there is also a plan for a whole
new economy, banking system, medical technology, transportation, etc.

We're on the verge of a total transformation in our societies, worldwide, and
nothing, as the Mother has said, can stop the Plan. We're headed for a world of
love. We're headed for a world that works for everyone. (7)

Footnotes

(1) Matthew's Message, March 25, 2011, at <https://www.matthewbooks.com>.

(2) "Transcript ~ The Divine Mother: Take Up Your Divine Authority, AHWAA,
February 23, 2017," February 28, 2017, at <http://goldenageofgaia.com/2017/02/28/transcript-divine-mother-take-divine-authority-ahwaa-february-23-2017/>.

(3) The Divine Mother in "Enter the Delegations – Part 2/3," May 5, 2019, at
<http://goldenageofgaia.com/2019/05/05/enter-the-delegations-part-2-3/>. Reading,
April 30, 2019.

(4) Divine Mother in a personal reading with Steve Beckow through Linda Dillon,
April 30, 2019.

(5) "As you are well aware, the world is presently experiencing a great deal of
confusion and stress especially for those who are unaware of the ascension process
taking place and many are saying to themselves, 'I don't want to be here any
longer.'

"As a result many have left or are choosing to leave and Covid has provided an exit
point. You must remember that because of free will every soul chooses on a deeper
level whether to leave or stay although very few ... realize this." ("The Arcturian
Group through Marilyn Raffaele, Jan. 30, 2022," January 30, 2022, at <https://goldenageofgaia.com/2022/01/30/the-arcturian-group-through-marilyn-raffaele-jan-30-2022/>.)

(6) "Bibliography on NESARA/GESARA and the Reval," March 21, 2021, at <https://goldenageofgaia.com/2021/03/21/bibliography-on-nesara-gesara-and-the-reval/>

(7) The phrase comes from Werner Erhard.

Now is the End of the World ... of Darkness

May 16, 2022

<https://goldenageofgaia.com/2022/05/16/now-is-the-end-of-the-world-of-darkness/>



There are wars and rumors of war. So many of the conditions of Revelations appear to be occurring.

But anyone reading these pages knows the end of the world is not going to happen.

Well yes and no.

I could also say that Gaia will cease to have a Third-Dimensional presence when we ascend. In that sense, with Ascension, a "world" will end. (1)

And I could say that another world will end - a world of darkness.

I think it'll end well before Ascension. The rising love energies on the planet will make life difficult for those who have closed off to it and work against it.

Another factor is at play that will see it end. And that other factor reveals a basic fact about war and peace.

War takes money.

Money is the way everyone exchanges. I sell you a piece of work and, with the money I get, I go out and buy eggs and milk. From the money I pay him, the dairy farmer puts gas in his car. On his wages, the gas station attendant goes to the movies.

War takes lots of money. And when the forces behind the wars run out of money, peace returns.

The kind of peace I'm talking about never left. But peace of any kind costs nothing to maintain.

War costs money. Peace costs nothing.

When the dark forces run out of money, on this planet, peace will again prevail. And of course numerous plans are underway to deprive them of their money. (2)

Nonetheless, as they run out of money, the dark are at their most dangerous. We can expect weather warfare, supply bottlenecks, manufactured shortages, (3) repressive measures, and so on. The white hats are allowing a measure of this to play out to wake up the population to the danger they face.

Unless the population wakes up, we could have civil war. So, part of our contribution, in my view, is to hunker down, provide for ourselves, and see to anyone else we can help when the storm really hits while the larger scenario plays out.

As and when the storm hits, the white hats will reportedly be busy arresting dark players. So even the storm is a cover for the overcoming of darkness on Planet Earth.

So, no to the end of the world as we know it. But yes to the end of darkness.

Footnotes

(1) Recent discussion has suggested that Gaia will now maintain a third-Dimensional presence. I await confirmation:

Question. If my memory isn't failing me I seem to recall either Ayevo or Ashtarr saying that unawakened 3D souls will not be able to tolerate the higher vibration

on New Earth and will have to leave to continue their ascension journey on another 3D planet.

Answer. They did say this and that was originally the plan however now it's changed to allow for a 3D earth. So I take it as a good sign, Bethernee, that 3D is allowed to live on for another 26,000 years and those unawakened can ascend when their vibration allows for it. (“Week 16 Questions | Saint Germain via Sharon Stewart,” 6/29/2022 , at <https://voyagesoflight.blogspot.com/2022/06/week-16-questions-saint-germain-via.html>.)

(2) The demise of the fiat dollar for gold-backed notes makes their stashes of cash worthless; the start-up of the Quantum Financial System will track their exchanges; the sequestering of funds of suspected serious human-rights abusers will deprive them of their wealth; etc. Huge caches of gold are rumored to have been captured by the white hats. Arrests are being made.

(3) Such as by the recent attacks on food-processing plants.

The Day of the Dictators is Over

December 20, 2022

<https://goldenageofgaia.com/?p=339701>



What is it about the use of force to make a population adhere to the will of a dictator that causes it to ultimately fail?

The Company of Heaven discusses the matter. Let's start by looking at the fact that evil constructions and other false grids do not have the wherewithal to last. Sanat Kumara explains:

"You may see momentary creations – and I am not saying they cannot be absolutely horrific, and that is on a spectrum – but they do not endure and they do not create, not only sustainability, but what we would call building...it does not build upon itself. It does not gain legs, as it were, when it is built upon what you think of as the false grid that has been so entrenched in the human condition for so long.

"That is why you see these creations, whether they are economic systems or war machines or gender inequality, why they cannot sustain themselves because they are not anchored in the fuel of the universe and in the essence of you, sweet angels. They are not anchored in love and they certainly do not come with an aura of joy.

"Now the creator, whether it is a Hitler or an Idi Amin, may think that they feel a moment of joy...which is truly simply the rush of power and the

abuse of power...that is not divine, that is of the lowest human vibratory rate.

"And when that type of creation takes place, it brings, not only the individual but the collective down, it lowers the collective frequency and that is why that type of creation, in fact, fades away because it is not sustainable." (1)

That may have been a question on many minds. Why did the Nazi war machine fail? Why did Stalinism fail? Fascism? None of them was built on a foundation that was sustainable.

At the same time, the Divine Mother tells us that even the most grotesque and horrible acts are ultimately cries for love:

"In the blowing up of a bomb, in racial, gender, or national hatred, in hatred of your child, hatred of your next-door neighbor, in cruelty, in anger, and fear - what are these except desperate deviations? ...

"There is not an aberrant action that is not a desperate gesture to get back to the love." (2)

Our loving them awakens the light and weakens their intentions.

What is the role of the ego in the rise of dark behavior? Jesus explains:

"Your ego is a part of you that appears to be split off, separate, and which runs with its own fear-filled and self-centered agenda, thinking that it can destroy the opposition and rule the world.

"Most humans discover its limitations during childhood and learn to negotiate with other egos to form alliances, easing the terror of separation or loneliness.

"But a few will not negotiate or compromise and are either quickly defeated or rise to become dictators of one sort or another as their egos take complete control of them - gurus, father figures, industrial bosses, politicians, church leaders - and spend their earth lives sowing seeds of

distrust and betrayal as they attempt to achieve positions of power that they think will make them invincible.

"Of course they cannot succeed, but they frequently convince others that safety can only be achieved by holding positions of authority backed up by the force of arms." (3)

The disposition of the dark to control others simply leads to breakdown, the Divine Mother tells us, in answer to a question on what is happening in the world:

Divine Mother: It is the last tantrum. It is the destruction of the illusion and the exposure on many, many fronts of what hatred and greed and abuse looks like.

Because, even for those who are acting as the players in this [dark] part of the unfoldment, it is painful for a being that seeks power for themselves or power over another, whether it is a parent over a child, a husband over a wife, a man over an army. It matters not. The yearning [for], the exercise of control never gives joy. The pain simply grows. And so the actions become more grotesque, larger, until the breakdown is and has been and will be occurring.

So, you observe this and you certainly intervene where you can and where appropriate and you send the love. But you do not engage in the process because you want, and I want, that breakdown to occur. (4)

She reminds us that it was never her intention that darkness triumph:

Divine Mother: [I am speaking about] those in ... positions where control and abuse of power have been rampant. That will not be the platform [from] which integration of the various galaxies takes place. That is not the Plan.

I know very clearly, sweet one, as do you, if it is not [in] my Plan, then it will not occur. (5)

By "integration of the various galaxies," she's referring, I believe, to the rest of the universe following us into the new space she's creating. (6)

Mike Quinsey's source informs us that

"The Light will always be victorious over the dark Ones. Even at this time they are being removed and placed where they can no longer cause great harm to you. The war between the dark and the Light for control of the Earth is destined to soon be brought to a conclusion. The outcome has always been predictable even if momentarily the dark Ones seem to be in the ascendancy." (7)

Matthew Ward suggests that the day of the dictators is over:

"The day of dictators is over and so is the day of supporting those dictators for self-serving reasons. The day of exploiting Earth's resources without regard for environmental destruction is over, as is the day of the wealth of the world in the hands of a few. Everything based in darkness is swiftly coming to an end." (8)

So darkness and the rise of evil behavior is not in the Mother's Plan and is not going to be the basis upon which her new space and new species - homo universalis - are to be created. (9) Darkness will swiftly come to its end.

The day of evil, force, war, etc., is over. It's taking the dark forces time to acknowledge that and surrender their grip on the planet's systems. But doing so is inevitable.

And, finally, taking the planet down with them will not be possible. There'll be no "Nero Decree." (10) There'll be no nuclear Armageddon. (11) Where they go, one by one, they go all. The cycle of evil on Planet Earth, we're told, will end.

Footnotes

(1) "Sanat Kumara: Creation, Universal Law, and the Divine Qualities ," Dec. 3, 2017, at On the Importance of the Universal Laws at <https://goldenageofgaia.com/wp-content/uploads/2021/07/On-the-Importance-of-the-Universal-Laws.pdf>.

(2) Here is the full quote:

Steve Beckow: What does it mean in a world where everything is love that there could be something that isn't of love?

Divine Mother: In the blowing up of a bomb, in racial, gender, or national hatred, in hatred of your child, hatred of your next-door neighbor, in cruelty, in anger, and fear - what are these except desperate deviations?

Now, I have prefaced what I have said today, because you are spiritually mature enough to understand or at least begin to understand what I am saying. There are many upon your planet [who hate, etc.?], and yes, is it an expression of love? Well, the answer would be no. But let us qualify what I say - no, not to juggle, but literally to clarify.

There is not an aberrant action that is not a desperate gesture to get back to the love.

Now, this is going to be very hard for many of you to understand. There have been many instances in your history, which is lengthy, of even your universe, where such aberrations have taken place. Is it an aberration on the free will and the surrender? Yes. But when one acts in such a way, it is a pathetic, desperate plea for love.

Let us dig deeper. When one comes from a place of hatred - and let us take some of the worst examples - so when one is in a place of hatred, of cruelty, of control, and power as in the use of force, and one is exhibiting and exercising that hatred, that cruelty - the question that you as lightworkers, as love holders, as spiritually cognizant and aware ascended beings is, why? What could possibly be the reason, the rationale?

It is that individual's sight, and it appears that it is a sight of struggle and outright war, to gain power and control. But why, why, why the urge for this power and control and the exercise of brutality?

Now, not all these people have been brutalized. Not all these people have experienced hatred, so why? Because they have forgotten, or they are not experiencing any love within them. They know it's there and they are a child acting out desperately, in the most desperate of ways. And that is the only reason.

You may have forgotten why containment was introduced in the first place and we have been very, very mild on containment in the last couple of years, other than my blue topaz box. But let us suggest to you, they are seeking the love.

Are they going about it in the wrong way? Well, there is no question about that. But what are they really doing? They are seeking acknowledgement of their value, of their essence, of the fact that they are worthy, that they are loved and lovable, and that somehow in their aberration they will prove themselves, not only to themselves - because that in fact is quite minor - worthy of the love, but they are going about it completely wrong. They are trying to bring up that essence, that essence of love that is their core. (“Transcript of the Divine Mother: Density is Unloving Emotion; Love is Lightness of Being,” March 6, 2015, at <https://goldenageofgaia.com/2015/03/06/transcript-divine-mother-unloving-emotion-density-love-lightness/>.)

(3) “Jesus: The Effect of Your Collective Loving Intent is Massive,” January 23, 2013, at <https://goldenageofgaia.com/2013/01/23/jesus-the-effect-of-your-collective-loving-intent-is-massive/>.

(4) “Transcript ~ The Divine Mother: Take Up Your Divine Authority, AHWAA, February 23, 2017,” February 28, 2017, at <http://goldenageofgaia.com/2017/02/28/transcript-divine-mother-take-divine-authority-ahwaa-february-23-2017/>.

(5) The Divine Mother in "Enter the Delegations – Part 2/3," May 5, 2019, at <http://goldenageofgaia.com/2019/05/05/enter-the-delegations-part-2-3/>. Reading, April 30, 2019.

(6) Steve: Is the realm that we’re building and taking our physical bodies with us to altogether new?

Archangel Michael: Yes, it is brand new.

Steve: ... Brand new, and the rules have changed?

AAM: That is correct. (Archangel Michael in a personal reading with Steve Beckow through Linda Dillon, Sept. 21, 2015.)

Divine Mother: Do you think, feel, know it is inappropriate of me to birth a new species of humans? ... Because that is exactly what I am doing. And it's exactly what I'm doing by opening the Thirteenth Octave. (Divine Mother in Linda Dillon, Thirteenth Octave Intensive Class, Oct. 24, 2020.)

(7) Mike Quinsey's Higher Self Message, Nov. 25, 2016.

(8) Matthew's Message, March 25, 2011, at <https://www.matthewbooks.com>.

(9) Ivo: Yes. This is an extinction event. On planet Earth, only certain types of DNA will evolve or ascend. Other types of DNA will not. Homo Sapiens is slated for extinction. Homo Universalis will prevail. ("Ivo of Vega: The Nature of Negativity," through Sharon Stewart, February 22, 2021. at <https://goldenageofgaia.com/?p=317874>.)

(10) Adolf Hitler issued the Nero Decree in the last weeks of the war, calling for anything that could aid the enemy - bridges, communications systems, railroads - to be destroyed. Few of his generals followed it.

(11) See "The Galactics and the Chances of Nuclear War (Nil)," March 5, 2022, at <https://goldenageofgaia.com/2022/03/05/the-galactics-and-the-chances-of-nuclear-war>

The Lowering of the Curtain

March 2, 2022

<https://goldenageofgaia.com/2022/03/02/333589/>



Archangel Michael: You have stood at the edge of the fray and you have inserted not only rationality but a sense of balance and of light and of peace. So for this I commend you.

Steve: But go no further, right?

AAM: Yes. Because this has the energy of quicksand. It will suck you dry. (1)

I guess I had to learn for myself. I feel depleted from the energy required to play the role of news aggregator.

Not that the role is not vital. Accurate and truthful reporting is. And making a daily synopsis is doubly important.

Previously, we assumed that we were getting accurate and truthful reporting when we were not. But it *is* being provided now by the alternative press.



As one Telegram wag wryly commented, waking up in 2018 (the 2018 redpill) was still a big deal, but waking up today is a huge deal (he compared it to a mammoth dry suppository redpill, with ridges - see graphic). It's like awakening to find a hurricane blowing over your house.

I've been redpilled several times in my life: Once when a visiting professor gave a lecture in 1968 on trial balloons, false-flags and other psy ops. He was speaking about what we'd call "mass formation psychosis." That shook my faith in governments at the highest levels.

Again when a guru of twenty-five years was revealed to be a pedophile. The floor fell out of my world.

Finally on watching *In Plane Site* and seeing that 9/11 was indeed an inside job. (2)

I do know what it feels like.

We're always doing what that visiting professor talked about.

When the white hats are talking about themselves, they call what we're doing "entrainment" and, when they're talking about the dark hats, the white hats call it "mass formation psychosis."

As with all things spiritual, it's the intention behind it that counts, the methods used, the intended destination, etc. The aim is the same: To bring the world together. And we've heard that the white hats often use the dark plan to their advantage.

When the New World Order gives their pitch, they call it a "Great Reset." They enlist the controlled media to misrepresent events (in the Ukraine, for example) and hide others (like the destruction of the biolabs).

When we do it, we call it "solidarity" and "coming together." We all of us are uniting, some for the spread of the Light and some for world domination. We get patriotic and polarize and don't brook dissent.

The particular opinions I follow, which are those that lead to Ascension, are representing current reality out there (mainly, the Ukraine) as having greatly benefited the white hats. The Ukrainian biolabs were developing strains of viruses aimed specifically against Slavs.

Russia is the leader of the Slavic nations. If Russia did not take action against the biolabs, she'd be regarded as weak; if she did take action, apparently a sizeable number of world militaries would - and did - come out for globally-unified military action against the dark hats, seeing that the white hats meant business.

It's a chess game with some regrettable casualties to head off a dark plan with massive lethal consequences.

In it all, we move closer to the dénouement - the lowering of the curtain on the New World Order.

Footnotes

(1) Archangel Michael in a personal reading with Steve Beckow through Linda Dillon, Sept. 2, 2016.

(2) *In Plane Site*:

<https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=RTTGyTXVuX8>

The Only Thing We Don't Know is When

February 18, 2022

<https://goldenageofgaia.com/2022/02/18/the-only-thing-we-dont-know-is-when/>



I felt uplifted when I read what St. Germain said through James MacConnell recently:

"It is unstoppable now. The Light has already won.

"It is only the darkness that is receding now in every pocket across the planet." (1)

Then he tells us what we've suspected:

"They are still attempting to hold on. They are finding it more and more difficult to do so. As the vibrations increase, lower-vibrational energy cannot exist in the higher-vibrational frequency." (2)

If you think confusion may exist among lightworkers under assault by the deep state, the deep-state folks themselves are also probably experiencing massive confusion - at the way they feel, at the impotence of their once-powerful thoughts, at the loss of energy, drive, etc.

They'll begin to "feel their age." They'll make more slips and become less and less effective opponents.

This debilitation comes on top of the more general decrepitude that afflicts the dictatorial. I've cited the Divine Mother's discussion of this so many times, you must know it off by heart:

"It is painful for a being that seeks power for themselves or power over another, whether it is a parent over a child, a husband over a wife, a man over an army. It matters not. The yearning [for], the exercise of control never gives joy. The pain simply grows. And so the actions become more grotesque, larger, until the breakdown is and has [been] and will be occurring." (3)

The Mother is the active face of God. She's not a master or even a celestial. She's the One behind everything. (4)

But back to St. Germain. What's the result?

"They are finding this more and more difficult, which is why they are reaching out, yelling out in many respects, doing many things that at one time were hidden, but now have come out of the shadows and are now being revealed as the darkness that they are." (5)

So the dark is and will be, in a manner of speaking, revealed and will fall apart. That would explain why we have Justin Trudeau calling the truckers a small minority of racists and misogynists and Emmanuel Macron saying he doesn't mind "pissing off" the anti-vaxx crowd. Few are bothering to remain diplomatic.

St. Germain continues:

"You are seeing the transformation happen within your Freedom Convoys that are developing everywhere, are in motion everywhere. Because it is *this* motion that is catapulting the freedom, the freedom train, if you will, to spread across the country. Freedom of the Republic. A Republic that is *by* the people, and *for* the people—not *against* the people." (6)

And what will be the result?

"The forces of Light are forging ahead and bringing the wakefulness, the Great Awakening, the Grand Awakening to all of those who have been becoming ready for it.

"It is only a matter of time and, more than that, a matter of vibration. And as you know, vibration *is* increasing everywhere. We see it in the light quotient that is spreading across the planet as more and more people are saying, 'I love you.' More and more people are saying, 'I forgive you.'" (7)



What happens to those of the dark who transition? Have they escaped justice? Not at all, SaLuSa tells us.

"Bear in mind that whatever happens where your dark ones are concerned, they will stand in the Halls of Justice before they start a new experience." (8)

"None shall escape as we know exactly who has been guilty, and have all the evidence that will convict them. Your societies will become cleansed and start again with people you know you can trust. They will be responsible for implementing new laws, and revival of the Constitution that upholds your rights." (9)

This is the basis of my hope.

He shares that the cabal's arrogance is what has brought them down.

"The changes that were insidiously introduced bit by bit ... were removing your rights brick by brick. Thinking that they were infallible has allowed us to use the arrogance of the dark Ones to turn the tables upon them, and they have been taken unawares." (10)

Sheldon Nidle's Spiritual Hierarchy and Galactic Federation tells us that they helped the Alliance (military, civilians, and the Q team) plan out how to take down the dark. That's the first time I've heard their help acknowledged:

"As we watch the way the Alliance, our Earth allies, work together to implement the very discreet and painstakingly orchestrated blueprint that we helped them formulate, we can't help but feel some pride." (11)

"The very discreet and painstakingly orchestrated blueprint that we helped them formulate...." I find that a very interesting statement.

Since they're helping with med beds, ameliorating the impact of virus and vaccine, neutralizing nuclear weapons, why would they not be helping to orchestrate the takedown of the cabal?

So why does it need to take so long? Blossom's White Cloud tells us:

"You will experience the change ... after more upheaval, I am sad to say. But it has to reach a point where it can no longer continue." (12)

Not only no longer continue, but no longer go into hiding and then re-emerge or re-entrench itself later - as the Nazis seem to have done.

Michael says:

"This type of behaviour has emerged over centuries, thousands of years. ...

"Our forté is is, yes, exposure so that it doesn't re-entrench itself because this is rather entrenched behaviour on all kinds of levels. ...

"So you start to bring forward ... the truth solutions ... so that this does not occur and reoccur and re-entrench." (13)

Will do.

White Cloud reminded us of the wave of love that's expected to sweep the planet. Others have called it a tsunami of love, a ring of fire, a planetary heart opening, etc. (14)

We've heard about it for years and don't know when it'll happen, but it is a factor in all of this.

"When [the] time comes, that wave of love, that energy of love will sweep over, through, within your planet.

"You know this because it was shown to you before you came and you agreed that you would put up with all you are putting up with now in the knowing that this wave of love, this Event if you like, will take place.

"And when it does the change in vibration upon your planet and within [you] will feel so different from the way you are feeling now. ...

"Bring your world into the Light and rid it of the darkness for it is the Divine Plan that you do so." (15)

"And when it does the change in vibration upon your planet and within [you] will feel so different from the way you are feeling now" - I have felt this tsunami of love and spent time in an ocean of Love. I know what he's referring to and it will have a transformational effect on world society if it's what I experienced.

Rid it of "the darkness," not Team Dark. Lightworkers are dispelling darkness, not people.

So that's the complete picture of what's happening and what the Company of Heaven has planned, with our participation.

They tell us that the dark are finding the going harder and harder and assure of us of success. They tell us that they're working with the Alliance to bring the dark team to justice.

The only thing we don't know is when.

Footnotes

(1) St. Germain through James McConnell, "Saint Germain: Transformation of the Illusion," February 16, 2022, at <https://goldenageofgaia.com/2022/02/16/saint-germain-transformation-of-the-illusion/>.

(2) Loc. cit.

(3) "Transcript ~ The Divine Mother: Take Up Your Divine Authority, AHWAA, February 23, 2017," February 28, 2017, at <http://goldenageofgaia.com/2017/02/28/transcript-divine-mother-take-divine-authority-ahwaa-february-23-2017/>.

(4) See "The Divine Mother on Her Nature," December 30, 2021, at <https://goldenageofgaia.com/2021/12/30/the-divine-mother-on-her-nature-reposted/>.

Download *It's All a Journey of Love: The Divine Mother in Her Own Words* at <https://goldenageofgaia.com/wp-content/uploads/2021/12/Its-All-a-Journey-of-Love-8.pdf>.

(5) St. Germain, *ibid.*

(6) *Loc. cit.*

(7) *Loc. cit.*

(8) SaLuSa, Dec. 10, 2008.

(9) *Ibid.*, Feb. 22, 2012.

(10) SaLuSa, June 27, 2012.

(11) "Update by Sheldan Nidle for the Spiritual Hierarchy and the Galactic Federation, Sept. 4, 2018," at <http://goldenageofgaia.com/2018/09/04/update-by-sheldan-nidle-for-the-spiritual-hierarchy-and-the-galactic-federation-sept-4-2018/>.

Matthew Ward assures us: "The international group that has undertaken the monumental task of ridding your world of all dark activities [the Alliance] is closing in on the Illuminati. We don't know when arrests will be made, but as soon as they are, Covid-19 will run out its course and never again will Earth's peoples be subjected to such a scourge. (Matthew's Message, Aug. 3, 2020.)

Was Sheldon incapacitated by a directed-energy weapon because he linked the Galactic Federation with the Alliance (and by implication the Q team)? Just as Dr. Andreas Noack was killed for pointing out the graphene hydroxide in all vaccines, something the cabal did not want discussed?

(See "Dr. Noack on How Graphene Hydroxine NANO-RAZORS Destroy the Vaccinated (Updated II)," Dec. 7, 2021, at https://www.algora.com/Algora_blog/2021/12/07/dr-noack-on-how-graphene-hydroxine-nano-razors-destroy-the-vaccinated.)

(12) "Blossom and White Cloud Update, July 2021," at <https://hooktube.com/nyu22jtt-2s>.

(13) Archangel Michael in a personal reading through Linda Dillon, Jan. 18, 2020.

(14) *Download Ring of Fire, Wave of Love* at <https://goldenageofgaia.com/wp-content/uploads/2021/11/Ring-of-Fire-Wave-of-Love-Compilation-R6.pdf>

(15) "Blossom and White Cloud Update, July 2021," *ibid.*

⌘ Dark Paradigms ⌘

Killing for Market Share: The Old Paradigm in Business - Part 1/2

July 14, 2015

<https://goldenageofgaia.com/2015/07/14/killing-for-market-share-the-old-paradigm-in-business-part-12/>



*It's eat or be eaten in business.
Credit: joannapennebickley.typepad.com*

As financial wayshowers, one of our tendencies might be to look to see how people did business in the past and then to borrow from them.

But we have to consider that those who went before succumbed to some pretty shallow and often corrupt business practices and have very little in the way of philosophy to bequeath to us. My own suggestion to financial wayshowers is to forget how business in the past operated and to carve out new paths, based on love, compassion and integrity.

The article that follows was written some time ago. I began to craft it anew and realized that the way I'd written it then was far clearer and more precise than the way I was recrafting it now.

What's missing here is an appreciation of the extent to which the Illuminati owned the economy and were working it for their own enrichment and the subjugation of the working and middle classes.

While I suspected collusion in business, I had no idea that everything - business, politics, religion, medicine, education, the military, etc. - was permeated by Illuminati control.

I'd like to look here at the philosophy I call "Business Darwinism." Business Darwinism is the pseudo-scientific application of the principles of Charles Darwin to business.

Business theorists who followed its tenets represented business as a struggle for existence in which only the fittest survived. The business world was a jungle, red in tooth and claw, and the business that succeeded was the one that could pounce first.

"In that modern-day tribe called a corporation," said a Dow Jones ad in *Business Week*, "it's still the survival of the fittest." (1)

Firms rose and fell because "it's evolution. Successful firms will grow big, and smaller ones will shrivel and die." (2) This doctrine was held to be synonymous with economics itself, as if it were an invisible law of the universe.

Megafarms, for instance, many of them in Florida and California, favored letting the weak go under. "It sounds cruel, but that's what economics is all about," says John Zonneveld Jr., who had a 10,000-head operation in Laton, Calif. (3)

"Social Darwinism is respectable again," *Report on Business Magazine* observed in 1991. (4) The modern firm had to be ready to turn on a dime, downsize their workforce, locate overseas, and do anything else to see that no one else ate their lunch.

The sense of urgency that business leaders saw all around them in the nanosecond nineties moved some to declare that "a major shakeup is coming soon -- one in which only the strongest, best prepared companies will survive." (5) This was the decade of the major global meltdown, the first in which computer technology

combined with global telecommunications to make world trade wars possible in real-time.

"If management really wants to be around in the nineties, something has to be done. We no longer are just competing with the company down the street. Today, the name of the game is global competition. Survival is what many businesses are facing." (6)

The Nineties were considered to be the first decade of true global competition and global economic warfare.

"Today's manufacturing market is a truly world-wide market where only the world class manufacturers will survive. ... To achieve the dramatic results needed for world class competition, dramatic changes are needed in manufacturing philosophies and techniques." (7)

The business page read like the sports page. Where nations once squared off against each other, now global businesses went toe-to-toe. Sometimes America lost ground:

"While internecine strife hogged attention at home, the U.S. retreated in the far more important war of global competition. Biggest winner: Japan, where companies stay in fighting trim without having to listen for predator's footsteps." (8)

At other times America surged forward: With the rise of low-cost capital, the U.S. "scored a victory in its battle to become more competitive in the global economy." (9)

The successful survivors were lean and mean. "What is GE Capital's edge?" asked *Business Week*. "Most important is a culture that successfully blends an entrepreneurial spirit with the hard-driving and intensely competitive focus of its parent." (10)

This point of view supplanted the liberal tone of discussions from the Seventies and early Eighties. Where once caring and commitment had been praised, now lip-service was paid to the would-be-masters of the universe who overpowered, dominated and controlled. (11) In the service of market share, global firms were pictured slugging it out and fighting glorious battles.

Business Darwinists often described the competitive process as a game like boxing, hardball, or football. For example:

“For much of the last decade, U.S. companies have been maligned as wimps that lacked the grit and gumption to stand up to Japanese and European rivals. As they cowered in the big shadows thrown off by the Siemenses and Matsuhitas of the world, American firms caved in to quarterly earnings pressures and skimmed on long-term technology investments, But lately, the derisive criticism has begun to ring hollow.

“Domestic corporations, perceived by many as the world's weaklings, have put on new muscle and become industrial warriors capable of blowing away even the most intimidating global competitors.” (12)

Facing stiff competition from Germany and Japan, the nation was encouraged by tales of American companies muscling their rivals, aceing them, trouncing them, and leaving them quaking. (13) American firms were depicted blindsiding their opponents, blitzing them, and giving them palpitations. (14)

Like IBM and Microsoft they were "fighting tooth and nail [for] market position." (15) Like U.S. Surgical, they "took the market by storm and left once-dominant [competitors] stunned." (16)

Those who toughened up were congratulated for "[getting] the jump on the competition" and "[knocking their] socks off." (17) Examples ranged from the local to the international, from companies to nations.

The supermarket down the block "squares off" with its union. (18) An international computer maker "goes toe-to-toe" with its international rivals for its share of the world market. (19) The American nation enjoys enhanced prestige because of its "new economic muscle." (20)

When the business press talks about life in the global ring, it classifies companies into fast and powerful. Nissan and Toyota are powerful. Europe is fast. The Japanese carmakers are characterized as "heavyweights," facing "a leaner, meaner Europe Inc.", which is "just what's needed to fend [them] off." (21)

Hewlett-Packard is powerful and also fancy. Attacked by Japanese clone-makers, HP is eulogized for "slugging back" and "packing a powerful punch." (22)

"By 1989, more than 60 Far Eastern clones were closing in on HP's market. In a lightning-fast response, the Silicon Valley company struck back with cheap and technologically advanced machines.

"'We hit them with a left, then a right hook,' says Richard Watts, Hewlett Packard's director of worldwide sales and distribution for computer products. ... That fancy glovework ultimately landed pugnacious HP in the winner's corner." (23)

When firms slug it out, some "get pummeled"; others "clobbered." (24) The weak end up "showing bruises." (25) However, no matter what the situation brings, it's expected that no competitor will "give up ... without a fight." (26)

Whether fighting among themselves or against foreign competition, says *U.S. News & World Report*, "America's toughest companies [are displaying] tenacity and innovation in beating up global foes." (27) In case its drift escapes its readers, the commentators make it abundantly clear: "The moral of these stories is simple: Getting tough is the only way to thrive in today's global market." (28)

Business gets bloodier than the boxing metaphor allows. In some accounts, savvy companies are metaphorically represented as bloodthirsty predators, searching for prey. A European firm is congratulated for having "a killer instinct for competition." (29) Airbus is depicted as "aiming at Boeing's jugular." (30) General Electric is "always prowling for new businesses" to expand into. (31) When it finds one, it strikes quickly and "gobble[s] up assets from weakened rivals." (32) These companies will kill for market share.

A normally conservative company (Corning), "which had been eyeing Damon for years, jumped in with a decisive strike -- a \$401 million cash offer of its own. Done deal." (33) Counsels a broker in *Business Week*: "The people who can pounce first are going to make money." (34)

Competition here is truly bloodthirsty. But the situation is praised for waking complacent corporations up. Says one CEO: "There's nothing like the survival mode to get humans moving." (35)

(To be concluded in Part 2.)

Footnotes

- (1) Dow Jones ad in *Business Week*, 23 Sept. 1991, 33.
- (2) Management specialist David Maister in William B. Glaberson, "Megafirms are Taking Over Corporate Law," *Newsweek*, 17 November 1986, 104.
- (3) Peter Hong, "Milked Dry on the Dairy Farm," *Business Week*, 9 Sept. 1991, 86A.
- (4) David Olive, "The New Hard Line," *Report on Business Magazine*, October 1991, 15.
- (5) Rod Willis, "Harley-Davidson Comes Roaring Along," *Management Review*, March 1986, 22.
- (6) John R. Costanza, "JIT or MRP II -- Survival or Extinction?" *P&IM Review*, December 1988, 38.
- (7) Terence Rock, "'Hyperchange is the Only Certainty'," *Electronics*, August 1990, 71.
- (8) Edward Faltermayer, "The Deal-Decade: Verdict on the '80s," *Fortune*, 26 August 1991, 59.
- (9) Christopher Farrell, "The U.S. Has a New Weapon: Low-Cost Capital," *Business Week*, 29 July 1991, 72.
- (10) Tim Smart, "G.E.'s Money Machine," *Business Week*, 8 March 1993, 63.
- (11) Faltermayer, *ibid.*, 58.
- (12) Eva Pomice and Warren Cohen, "The Toughest Companies in America," *U.S. News & World Report*, 28 October 1991, 65.
- (13) Pomice and Cohen, *ibid.*, 66 and 74.
- (14) Michael Crawford, "No Nerds Need Apply," *Canadian Business*, January 1993, 48; Pomice and Cohen, *ibid.*, 66.
- (15) Carolyn Van Brussel, "Multimedia Battle Lines Drawn," *Computing Canada*, 21 November 1991, 6.
- (16) Pomice and Cohen, *ibid.*, 73.
- (17) Richard N. Foster, *Innovation. The Attacker's Advantage*. NY: Summit Books, 1986, 37; Thomas J. Peters and Robert H. Waterman, Jr., *In Search of Excellence*. NY: Warner Books, 1982, 31.
- (18) Walecia Konrad, "Much More than a Day's Work -- for just a Day's Pay?" *Business Week*, 23 September 1991, 40.
- (19) Andre Fuochi, "Stratus Moves into Unix Market by Expanding RISC-based Systems," *Computing Canada*, 21 November 1991, 9.
- (20) Farrell, *ibid.*, 73.
- (21) Blanca Reimer, "'Quite Frankly, Being Unemployed Stinks,'" *Business Week*, 15 July 1991, 45.
- (22) Pomice and Cohen, *ibid.*, 73 and 66.
- (23) Pomice and Cohen, *ibid.*, 73.

- (24) Robert Neff, "A Year of Twists and Turns," *Business Week*, 15 July 1991, 52-3.
- (25) Todd Vogel, "Rene Anselmo Can Sure Dish it Out," *Business Week*, 27 May 1991, 103.
- (26) Vogel, *ibid.*, 104.
- (27) Pomice and Cohen, *ibid.*, 66.
- (28) *Loc. cit.*
- (29) *Loc. cit.*
- (30) Dori Jones Yang, "Will Boeing Build a Behemoth to Defend its Turf?" *Business Week*, 19 August 1991, 28.
- (31) Tim Smart, "G.E.'s Money Machine," *Business Week*, 8 March 1993, 63.
- (32) *Loc. cit.*
- (33) Amy Barrett, "A Wake-Up Call for the M&A Crowd," *Business Week*, 26 July 1993, 26.
- (34) Equities-technology manager Hadar Pedhazur of UBS Securities Inc., in Gary Weiss, "In the Trading Wars, This Swiss Bank is Anything but Neutral," *Business Week*, 10 June 1991, 84.
- (35) Borg-Warner's CEO James Bere in Faltermayer, *ibid.*, 61.

Killing for Market Share: The Old Paradigm in Business - Part 2/2

July 15, 2015

<https://goldenageofgaia.com/2015/07/15/killing-for-market-share-the-old-paradigm-in-business-part-22/>



Credit: Wikinomics.com

(Concluded from Part 1.)

Sometimes even failing in the chase paid off. Dealmaker Samuel J. Heyman "never bagged his prey, but he pulled down about \$500 million in profits from his investments," reported *Business Week*. We would be "hard put to find a dealmaker whose instincts were so beautifully in sync with the quick-buck mentality" of the times. (6)

The business environment is dog-eat-dog, "a cutthroat marketplace," (37) in which "we'd all kill for [profitable] savings." (38) Businessmen are warned: "He who hesitates is lunch." (39)

Scenarios are replayed in which readers are warned who is eating whose lunch: "Competition from the likes of Hewlett-Packard and Co. was eating CalComp's lunch," offered *Electronic Business*. (40) A senator fumes: "While the White House is debating ideology, other countries are eating our lunch." (41) Quipped a phone company ad: "In the 90s, let's do lunch may have a slightly different meaning." (42)

When metaphors of slugging it out or pouncing on prey did not get business's message across, the business process was compared to war. Said one "super-banker" of another: "We don't meet, we have battles." Here is *Business Week's* account of that "meeting."

"Bennett A. Brown ... the chairman of Citizens & Southern Corp. rejected a hostile takeover bid from NCNB Corp.... Even though [NCNB chairman Hugh L.] McColl [Jr.] told Brown that he had launched his missiles, the brash, acquisitive McColl backed off with uncharacteristic meekness." (43)

Explained *Business Week*: "Every day around the world, corporations do battle." (44) Among the trade warriors, "Japan is the force to beat." (45) Public attention was focused on the Japanese as "the world's most feared global competitor." (46)

First American and later European corporations were reported to be "running scared. The reason: They feared an onslaught of competition, especially from the Japanese." It was left to a British union official to remind us of the fate of the weaker trade rival: "Everyone realizes only the fittest will survive." (47)

The U.S. electronics industry is "pinned down in the trenches of an economic battle, according to our troops in the R&D labs and engineering workplaces of America. And right now, the battle is going nowhere." (48) The U.S. semiconductor industry has been "driven to its knees by Japanese targeting of the industry." (49)

"Having softened up the U.S. semiconductor industry by sapping its profits with low-ball pricing, Japan's electronics giants are moving in for the kill.

That's the proposed Semiconductor (50)



alarmist view of the takeover of Fairchild Corp. by Fujitsu Ltd."

Credit: content.time.com

The American press watched for any sign of winning and leapt on it.

"At first glance, it would appear to be sweet revenge on the Japanese corporate titans that have been beating up on their North American and European counterparts. ... More Japanese companies fell off the [Business Week Global 1000] list than those of any other country." (51)

Domestically and internationally, said small-business author Jay Conrad Levinson, "it's a marketplace out there. In order to survive, let alone thrive and prosper, you've got to be a guerilla." For the "guerilla marketing attack," he offered "strategies, tactics, and weapons for winning big profits." (52)

Levinson took Business Darwinism to its logical extremes and showed the doctrine's ultimate direction. According to him, business competitors were our enemies.

"You are surrounded. All around you are enemies vying for the same bounty. They're out to get your customers and your prospects, the good and honest people who ought to be buying what you're selling. These enemies are disguised as owners of small and medium-sized businesses.

"These enemies thrive on competition. They're out to get you and get you good. ... Your enemies mean business, your business, your profits." (53)

The businessman with the most powerful arsenal will win: "Your bank account will brim with profits in direct proportion to how your marketing arsenal brims with these weapons." (54)

Levinson supplies business with the marketing weapons to take to war: "[These] fundamentals for winning the battle for healthy, honest, and growing profits ... will serve you well on your way to the battlefield." (55)

Daily the skirmish reports and body counts roll in from feature wars, price wars, standards wars, PC wars, cola wars, and semiconductor wars. Said the executive VP of an industrial research firm: "We're seeing the industry move in such a way that these two big forces are going to be really fighting it out. ... The battle will take place on the fronts of 'audio, video, voice CD-ROM, stereo, mass storage'." (56)

The corporation was represented as being engaged in a "do-or-die marketing battle to win over increasingly sophisticated and demanding customers." (57) The fate to be avoided is "unconditionally surrendering the ... market" to the enemy (58) while the highest grace lay in emerging dominant.

U.S. News & World Report observed: "Merely being competitive is not enough in today's global markets. Rather, [a firm's] long-term success will depend upon [its] domination of markets." (59)

Said Peter Cohen in *The Gospel According to the Harvard Business School*:

"Tomorrow is the future. We trained our business leaders to successfully wage its battles.

"World War III is going to be fought on the shelves of your neighborhood shopping center, and the Harvard Business School is a sneak preview of it. How its generals are prepared. The weapons and tactics they learn to use. How, fighting against each other, against humiliation and delusions of grandeur, they run each other down, yet somehow, desperately at times, seek to maintain at least the appearance of friendship. (60)

"This is an account of [the] education [of a class of 94 MBA students] to become lords over a new kind of army in a new kind of warfare, ready to take over from the military who have perfected their technology to the point where its use is guaranteed to leave nothing worth using it for. But since men will continue to be ambitious; since they will still want to be, they don't know what, except different, they will go on fighting for those things of which there aren't enough to go around -- money, love, land, praise, power and perquisites." (61)

"Epic tales are told around the campfire. Not all the participants are happy with the process.

"At the Vick School of Applied Merchandising: It was a gladiators' school we were in. Selling may be no less competitive now, but in the Vick program, strife was honored far more openly than today's climate would permit. Combat was the ideal - combat with the dealer, combat with the 'chiseling competitors,' and combat with each other. There was some talk about the 'team,' but it was highly abstract. Our success depended entirely on beating our fellow students, and while we got along when we met for occasional sales meetings the camaraderie was quite extracurricular.

"Slowly, as our sales-to-calls ratios crept up, we gained in rapacity. Somewhere along the line, by accident or skill, each of us finally manipulated a person into doing what we wanted him to do. Innocence was lost." (62)

The author also questioned the satisfaction that predatory competition brought its new entrants:

"The Harvard Business School's blind faith in competition alienates its students from one another, driving them to the destructive selfishness, the

rugged individualism that, for too long, has been mistaken for a mainspring of progress." (63)

That was about as much lip service as "destructive selfishness" got but no truer words were spoken. The selfishness at the heart of Business Darwinism conditioned society for the final push that began with 9/11.

One might ask how much these metaphorical ways of speaking actually translated into business practices? Just as, upon listening to President Nixon on the Watergate tapes, our view of White House policy-making shifted, so our view of business's wisdom and maturity may also shift when we listen to the tapes presented at a trial between Bankers Trust and Procter & Gamble.

What the evidence (and other earlier examples of Bankers' shoddy practices) demonstrated was that ethics took a back seat to profiteering at the bank. In the Economist's account, the Business-Darwinist drift is plainly seen being translated into action.

“In January [1995] the bank settled a similar case with Gibson's Greetings, a card company, after internal tapes revealed the bank's employees giving the client false information about trades in 1993.

“Now BT has been shamed by further revelations about its derivatives sales practices in 1993-94, following a court ruling on October 3rd, which made public previously sealed documents and tapes relating to the P&G case. Astonishing comments by BT employees raise fresh concerns about the bank's culture at that time.

“Consider, for example, oral references by BT staff to a ‘rip-off factor’ that was attached to complex deals involving leveraged derivatives. One BT salesman describes how he would ‘lure people into that total calm and then totally f*ck them.’ Perhaps worst of all, a video shown to new employees includes a telling description by a BT instructor of how a swap works: he says that BT can ‘get in the middle and rip them [the customers] off.’”
Remembering that cameras were rolling, the instructor then apologises. (64)

Anyone not harmed by events could reflect on them philosophically, as *Fortune Magazine* did, capturing the mood of the times.

“The financial civil war that swept across America in the past decade was a ripsnorting string of shoot-'em-ups like nothing ever seen on Wall Street or Main Street. Withering volleys of money shot back and forth as insurgents stormed one entrenched corporate position after another.” (65)

But the fact remains that getting tough with one's rivals, which would have been repulsive in a gangster, was made right and desirable in the predatory market environment of the 1985-95 period.

No quarter was given or expected. Getting your licks in, bagging prey, and blitzing one another were just good competitive practices.

Had these been two boxers fighting each other in the ring, perhaps matters might have stopped there. But these lean and mean contenders for the world title stripped millions from their payrolls to get into fighting trim. And they used any weapons they could find to achieve competitive advantage.

Many of those weapons were technological and meant that the employees so eliminated would never return. Thus, what was represented as being in America's interest may have been in the interest of CEO's who, like IBM's Aker, laid off 14,000 in 1990 and had his pay doubled to \$2.2 million for (and I speculate) having “what it took to do what was needed.” (66) But it was not in the interests of the wave of Americans who had to walk the plank.

An unbridled wave of global competition was initiated by following the tenets of a philosophy of predatory competition, a phenomenon which harmed workers in every country it affected. The leaders of business would have said that nothing could be done about it, that it was the market working itself out according to its own ineluctable laws.

However, there's nothing in any natural law that specifies the human community must operate this way. Their explanations, needless to say, were small comfort to the millions whose lives were, in this age of the smart machine, irreversibly impacted.

Footnotes

(36) Bruce Hager, "Now Comes Sam Heyman, Global Industrialist," *Business Week*, 15 July 1991, 110.

- (37) Michael Crawford, "No Nerds Need Apply," *Canadian Business*, January 1993, 48; Pomice and Cohen, *ibid.*, 46.
- (38) Art Zimmerman, "These Materials are Downright Precocious," *Business Week*, 16 Sept. 1991, 112J.
- (39) David Olive, "The New Hard Line," *Report on Business Magazine*, October 1991, 15.
- (40) Bruce C. P. Rayner, "Made in America," *Electronic Business*, 1 August 1988, 29.
- (41) John Carey, "Will Uncle Sam be Dragged Kicking and Screaming into the Lab?" *Business Week*, 15 July 1991, 128.
- (42) BC Tel ad on KVOS TV, Channel 12, Bellingham, WA, 8 Nov. 1991.
- (43) Chuck Hawkins, "Super Banker," *Business Week*, 15 July 1991, 116-7.
- (44) Bruce Nussbaum, "Winners. The Best Product Designs of the Year," *Business Week*, 17 June 1991, 62.
- (45) Monroe W. Karmin, "Lean Times Loom on the Factory Floor," *U.S. News & World Report*, 20 Nov. 1989, 72.
- (46) Christopher Farrell, "The U.S. Has a New Weapon: Low-Cost Capital," *Business Week*, 29 July 1991, 72.
- (47) Blanca Reimer, "'Quite Frankly, Being Unemployed Stinks,'" *Business Week*, 15 July 1991, 44.
- (48) "Turning it Around," *Electronic Engineering Times*, 14 October 1991, S75.
- (49) Rep. Ralph Regula, "Wake Up! U.S. Industry is Under Attack," *Business Week*, 29 July 1991, 8.
- (50) Richard Brandt, "Japan Buys a Big Piece of Silicon Valley," *Business Week*, 10 November 1986, 45.)
- (51) Robert Neff, "A Year of Twists and Turns," *Business Week*, 15 July 1991, 52.
- (52) Jay Conrad Levinson, *Guerilla Marketing Attack. Strategies, Tactics, and Weapons for Winning Big Profits for your Small Business*. Boston: Houghton Mifflin Co., 1989, 2.
- (53) *Ibid.*, 1.
- (54) *Ibid.*, 4.
- (55) *Ibid.*, 3.
- (56) Tim Bajarin, Executive VP of Creative Strategies Research International Inc. of Santa Clara, CA in Grace Casselman, "Multimedia Looms Large in Comdex Crystal Ball," *Computing Canada*, 21 November 1991, 18.
- (57) Crawford, *ibid.*, 46.
- (58) Paul Magnusson, "The Antitrust Ball and Chain Hobbling High Tech," *Business Week*, 29 July 1991, 34.
- (59) Karmin, *ibid.*, 72.

- (60) Peter Cohen, *The Gospel According to the Harvard Business School*. Harmondsworth: Penguin, 1973, 8.
- (61) Ibid., 8.
- (62) W.F. O'Neill, ed. *Selected Educational Heresies. Some Unorthodox Views Concerning the Nature and Purposes of Contemporary Education*. Glenview, IL: Scott, Foresman & Co., 1969, 47.
- (63) Cohen, *ibid.*, 8.
- (64) "Bankers Trust: Shamed Again," *Economist*, 7 Oct. 1995, 87.
- (65) Edward Faltermayer, "The Deal-Decade: Verdict on the '80s," *Fortune*, 26 August 1991, 59.
- (66) Olive, *ibid.*, 16.

Is Nature Red in Tooth and Claw?

November 28, 2020

<https://goldenageofgaia.com/2020/11/28/is-nature-red-in-tooth-and-claw/>



Mother Nature

Well, if we're shelving old paradigms by way of this creative chaos, then I nominate the Social Darwinist model for retirement.

It holds that life is a struggle for survival in which the strongest survive and the weakest go to the wall.

It points to nature for its authority. Nature, it says, is red in tooth and claw.

This became a sacred, unassailable, and obvious truth among many people of influence, especially imperialists and financiers of the late Nineteenth Century.

But we keep hearing descriptions of the original Earth and Nova Earth that bear no resemblance to this view of "nature."

Sanat Kumara described the original plan and how it devolved over millions of years:

"The 3rd dimension was simply so that you angels and star beings could come to Earth and have a physical experience, whether it was for thirty seconds or three thousand years. It was simply intended in the Mother's plan to be a planet of play for her angels.

"Now when the humans assumed form, and we are talking a progression over millions of years, the density rather than being in joy, we are just even talking about the density of physicality, became enormous." (1)

Nowhere was predatory behavior written into the Plan. Nowhere is there a mention that we'd eat animals or enslave each other, for example.

Then certain off-planet civilizations began exploiting terrestrials. There are many versions of this story. Here's one from Suzanne Lie's Arcturians.

"For eons, the third- and fourth-dimensional Beings lived in co-operation, harmony and great peace. The Blue Planet, Earth, was one of the most beautiful jewels in this Local Universe.

"Many developing civilizations visited Gaia to experience Her beauty and peace. However, since these civilizations were still 'adolescent' in development, they were often selfish and took from Gaia without replacing what they had taken. They experimented with Gaia's Kingdoms, especially the Animal Kingdom, to attempt to create workers for their selfish needs.

"Wars were fought and dear Gaia was left on the edge of annihilation more times than She would wish to count. Again and again, Gaia had to call on her fourth-dimensional Elemental Kingdom and Her sponsors in the higher dimensions to pull Her from the grasp of destruction." (2)

Kryon agrees that death and destruction were visited on the Earth and "in part, Humans created it. Humanity has gone through at least four stages of civilization through different ages and have almost terminated each time" (3)

Matthew Ward tells a similar tale. What caused the devolution of Earth? Matthew was asked.

"In a word, darkness. Originally the planet, the embodiment of the soul named Gaia, was an unpopulated paradise, the Garden of Eden in its entirety. ...

"The first people to arrive on the pristine light-filled planet, which then was called Shan, was a group from Lyra who hoped to find gold. They hadn't obtained clearance from the Intergalactic Council to go there and hadn't submitted a mining petition because they didn't want to share a potential gold lode with other civilizations.

"Those violations of universal laws sowed the seeds of deception and greed, and that initiated the low vibrations of negativity on the planet. Then the group brought a subhuman species to do the arduous labor of mining; harsh treatment of that slave population and damage to the land by gold extraction added more negativity." (4)

Where in these descriptions is nature red in tooth and claw? Humanity - on-planet and off - is, was, or became red in tooth and claw, and attempted to subdue and control nature.

I know from my own experience and the testimony of our channeled sources that predatory behavior, implicit in the description "red in tooth and claw," does not exist in the higher realms. Where then can we find it?

I need to step back to answer that question.

Who or what *is* "nature"? Well, how about us using another term for it? How about "Mother Nature." The Mother of the natural order, the material world. Matter, *mater*, Mother.

"Nature" in fact refers to the Divine Mother and her domain of matter, the domain that's ruled by the natural law. (5) No law can extend to the Father's transcendental domain. It's void of anything material, though filled with love.

The Divine Mother - her Kali portrayals to the contrary - is not a source of predatory behavior. I just quoted a passage from her the other day where she says she does not build her Nova Earth platform on abusive or controlling behavior.

Divine Mother: [I am speaking about] those in ... positions where control and abuse of power have been rampant. That will not be the platform [from] which integration of the various galaxies takes place. That is not the Plan.

I know very clearly, sweet one, as do you, if it is not [in] my Plan, then it will not occur. (6)

"Integration of the various galaxies" refers to the ripple effect that our on-planet, in-form Ascension is planned to have throughout the universe. We're opening up a brand new space.

So "control and abuse of power" have no place in her Plan or in her world. It's humans who introduced that behavior.

It won't exist in Fifth Dimensionality. In the higher worlds, the lion lies down with the lamb. There are no killing machines. No one's eating anyone else's lunch. Or each other.

So, no, nature is not red in tooth and claw. Humans have subverted the natural order in many places. Their behavior has been red in tooth and claw. Look no further than World Wars One and Two.

Fact checker: No pass. Retire one obsolete paradigm.

Footnotes

(1) "Sanat Kumara explains the 1st Universal Law, the Law of Purpose," August 16, 2013, at <http://counciloflove.com/2013/08/sanat-kumara-explains-the-1st-universal-law-the-law-of-purpose/>.

(2) "The Arcturians – Returning to New Earth," channelled by Suzanne Lie, August 28, 2015. <http://suzanneliephd.blogspot.co.uk/>.

(3) Kryon in Mike Quinsey's Message from My Higher Self, May 19, 2019, at http://www.treeofthegoldenlight.com/Mike%20Quinsey/Channeled_Messages_by_Mike_Quinsey.htm.

(4) Matthew's Message, Dec. 13, 2018, at <https://www.matthewbooks.com>.

(5) The Mother is the Voice crying in the Father's Wilderness. The Father is lawless, a void, a wilderness.

When I asked her why knowledge of her was more precious than rubies, she replied:

"Knowledge of me is more precious than anything because I am your connection [to the Father]. When you are with me in the fullness of union, as full as you can know it while in form, then you are connected, and in, not only my creation, but my wisdom and my love. And in that is all. It is all you need to know or can know or will know." ("Transcript of the Divine Mother on An Hour with an Angel, May 7, 2012," at <http://goldenageofgaia.com/the-2012-scenario/what-role-are-the-angels-playing/transcript-of-the-divine-mother-on-an-hour-with-an-angel-may-7-2011/>.)

She alone is all that can be known; he remains unknown and unknowable.

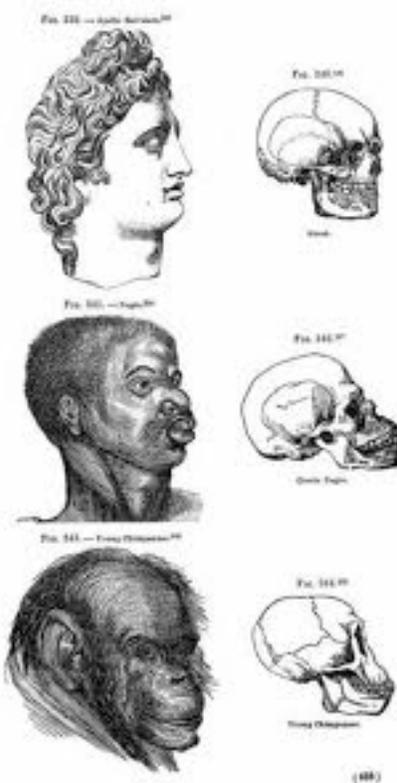
(6) The Divine Mother in "Enter the Delegations – Part 2/3," May 5, 2019, at <http://goldenageofgaia.com/2019/05/05/enter-the-delegations-part-2-3/>. Reading, April 30, 2019.

Revenge of the "Inferior Races": Standing Race Theory on Its Head

Published in OpeEdNews, Aug, 28, 2011, at <http://www.opednews.com/articles/Revenge-of-the-Inferior-R-by-Steve-Beckow-110828-932.html>

My college studies and first job (as a historian) had a lot to do with the study of race theory. And now I think we're watching race theory being stood on its head.

It's about time.



Spurious racial theories go back a long ways

In the last three hundred years - at least - many nations had a way of looking upon race that glorified the majority or controlling national group – whoever that might be.

The English glorified the Anglo-Saxon. The German, the Teuton. Perhaps the French, the Gauls.

One common view among groups that hailed from Northern Europe was to say that the harsh Northern climes produced hardy, freedom-loving and industrious people whereas the Southern climes enervated people and produced soft, pliable, and laid-back citizens. I called this the "climatic theory of race development." (1)

The national anthem of my own country, Canada, speaks of "the true North strong and free." Among Northern people, we occupied the "true North," the North of the North. We were the supreme of the superior.

And because we were a Northern lot, we were "strong and free" by nature.

One Canadian wag, Prof. Goldwin Smith, an impeccably-credentialed Anglo-Saxon, once said that stove fire enervates every bit as much as the sun's heat. Good for him.

Fewer hardy, urban Northern folk spent as much time outdoors in winter in the late Nineteenth Century as their far-distant ancestors may have. Why would they be affected by the rugged Northern clime? But then such "racial characteristics" as industriousness and love of freedom were deemed, by the late Nineteenth Century, to be passed along by genetic factors, rather than through environmental interaction. So the race's hardiness, which was originally achieved in the long distant past through environmental interplay, was now said to be passed along through genetic endowment.

How convenient. But then everything about race theory was self-serving and convenient.

Race theory was used to justify imperialism. The Southern races were said to be unable to organize themselves, to administer, to create. They needed the benevolent hand of the Northern races to whip them into order and induce them to work. We in turn bestowed on them democratic institutions, the rule of law, and group cohesiveness - or so the theory went.

We took their resources for our own use. And sometimes we sold their people into slavery. Freedom was really only for the white Northern races, not for Southern races of color.

This climatic theory of race development reached its high point ... or perhaps its low point ... in German racism, Teutonic theories of racial supremacy, as manifested under Hitler. It then descended into disrepute. But it took much backing and filling to have people forget that “Anglo-Saxons” shared some of the same views as Hitler. Nations like the United States, Britain, Canada and Australia had their versions of white supremacy, now forgotten.

When we pride ourselves on our "multiculturalism" and "tradition" of human rights, we forget where we've been.



Science was bent into the service of imperialism

Now the "effete" and "enervated" Southern races are throwing off the yoke and I watch this development with more than a touch of irony. The “Mediterranean March on Brussels” would have race theorists turning in their hardy Northern graves.

Don't the Mediterranean people know that they owe everything good to the Northern races? The Arab Spring, in which the “inferior races” cast off their chains is the triumph of the people over the controlling group or elite. It looks like it's against local despots but it's also against what used to be “Northern” or white racial supremacy.

The world's movement today is away from separation, divide and conquer, and rigged pyramids of “superior races” over “inferior races.” What's happening in the world marks the real end of a period that started at least three centuries ago. And I'm glad to see it end.

Writing articles on race theory back in the 60s and 70s, I'd never have predicted the events we're witnessing now in Tahrir Square or Tripoli. I'd never have guessed that the Southern or Mediterranean races would refuse to accept an economic order that's weighted against them and towards Northern industrial nations. And I believe there's much more to come.

For every twist and turn in the road, in the old days, someone could be found to amend race theory to take the new direction self-servingly into account. But now we're seeing the fall of the paradigm itself that gives rise to self-serving theories of race. Our world is becoming strong and free, never mind just for the Northern "races."

Goldwin Smith must be pleased, smiling down from heaven on us now, and raising a glass from those always-temperate climes he must find himself in, far, far away from cold weather and self-serving minds.

Having seen the way it works out, after fearing the worst in human nature, I have to say that I too am pleased. The human spirit has triumphed in the end and I hope we've all learned from the experience. Race theory was one of the depths we plumbed. Let's now plumb the heights.

Footnotes

(1) Stephen M. Beckow, "'Keeping British Columbia White': Anti-Orientalism in the West, 1858-1949. *Canada's Visual History*; series 1, v. 14. [Ottawa]: National Film Board of Canada with the National Museum of Man, 1974; *Theories of Anglo-Saxondom. National Museum of Man*, 1974; "From the Watchtowers of Patriotism" *Journal of Canadian Studies*, 1976.

The Illuminati Economy - Part 1/4 - Introduction

July 22, 2015

<https://goldenageofgaia.com/2015/07/22/illuminati-economy-part-1-introduction/>



Credit: dailyvoicenews.com

An excellent companion piece to this study is Matthew's latest Message (see below, at the end of this four-part series).

I've gotten requests again to continue developing the story of the economy in the recent past. Let me continue by delving into the Illuminati, after 9/11, as the channeled literature reveals them to us.

My purpose again is to show the depth of depravity our society has emerged from, to give us permission to cut our ties to the past and encourage us to create, invent and manifest the new.

We reached up till the end of the Nineties in our story earlier. The intentional bombing of the World Trade Center and the Pentagon marks the beginning of the end game out of which the Illuminati planned to dominate the world. One of their plans was to cause World War III, while they waited out a nuclear winter in their underground military bunkers.

They counted on there being 500 million people who'd survive above ground to serve as slaves for the Illuminati, much as the Sumerians, I believe, had been slaves to the Annunaki. Matthew Ward is our best source on the Illuminati.

The Illuminati began as a secret society. Many who do the bidding of those at the top, Matthew says, "may not even know the name Illuminati and have no idea that they are aiding ruthless exploiters of humanity." (1) His description of it is one of the best I've read:

"The Illuminati is not an organization of card-carrying members, but rather the 'umbrella' name of disparate groups and a large number of powerful individuals who have been controlling or heavily influencing the most important aspects of life throughout your world for centuries. In recent years they also have become known by other designations, such as the secret government, New World Order, dark cabal or the elitists; and they include the top figures in financial institutions, investment markets, multinational corporations, religions, education, media, military forces, judicial systems, entertainment, the medical 'establishment,' regulatory and advisory bodies, royal families, Zionists.

"They have controlled governments, started civil and international wars, caused famines and widespread impoverishment, created boom times for industrialists and depressions for the poor, released laboratory-designed viruses, assassinated opposition. They are the perpetrators of unjust laws, Satanic rituals, chemtrails and other toxic pollution, destruction of animal life on land and in the seas, mind control, the 'illegal' drug industry, erosion of civil rights and denial of God-given freedoms, suppression or misuse of technology, political and ideological divisiveness. In short, the Illuminati have been profoundly adversely affecting all life on Earth - indeed, the very life of Earth herself!" (2)

Matthew tells us that shortly after the colonies won their independence from British rule, European control crossed the Atlantic Ocean and infiltrated the nascent United States; and that country's 1913 Federal Reserve Act cemented the dark ones' hold on it and the international economy. (3)

He credits them with responsibility for every major conflict on the globe.

"The Illuminati 'operation,' you could say, has been responsible for all major wars, divisiveness, impoverishment and rampant deception and corruption for the past 265 years or so, after the name Illuminati came into being. It was devised by individuals in Bavaria who felt that they were the most intelligent, knowledgeable and capable persons in the world—the 'illuminated' ones—and in their self-aggrandizement, they felt entitled to control the lives of everyone else." (4)

He says they live off fear:

"The Illuminati require the energy of fear to keep refueling themselves; tyrannical regimes generate an enormous amount of fear, thereby serving Illuminati needs extremely well without any effort on their part. The high death toll in countries with brutal rulers is aligned with the Illuminati goal to reduce the world's population, and all wars serve that same purpose." (5)

Let's look at some of the Illuminati's actions to reduce the world's population and subjugate it. Matthew looks at their activities in agriculture:

"Shortages of corn, rice, grains, seafood and other foodstuffs being caused by any means, including the attempt to force on farmers genetically-altered seeds that produce crops without viable seeds for the next planting, are part of the dark plot to reduce the world's population; and the recent emphasis on ethanol as an alternative to gas for transportation fuel is but another part of that insidious plan." (6)

St. Germaine analyses how the Illuminati engineered a crisis in food, that's intentionally keeping millions in starvation. Here's his analysis of how it's being done:

- Central banks in every country are furiously printing money causing a general worldwide inflation causing prices to go up. The chief culprit of this printing mania is the US Federal Reserve as the US dollar is the de facto reserve currency and used to price most commodities on the world markets. So basically, there is too much money sloshing about the earth today with no place to go.
- World prices for essential food commodities such as rice, wheat, corn, cooking oil, meats etc. are unfortunately controlled by the worldwide casino known as the derivative or futures markets primarily located in Chicago and

New York . These markets play with futures contracts, options, options on options and money.

- The excess amount of money sloshing about the earth is in the hands of a very few huge investors (hedge funds, pension funds, mutual funds and the like). Because of the downturn in other economic sectors such as the disastrous real estate market, this extra money is being poured into the food commodities derivative markets and thus causes futures contracts on food commodities to shoot up artificially. The amount of grains on the market is irrelevant.
- It is this excess money that is competing for limited numbers of grain futures contracts and options that is driving prices of food commodities. For example, Investor A owns a rice futures contract that bets rice will be \$100 per ton in November. Investor B (with a lot of money in his pocket) will buy that contract from Investor A for \$120.00 because he knows he can in turn sell the contract to Investor C for \$150.00. So in this example, the price goes up \$50.00 per ton without having any connection with the actual supply of rice on the ground.
- While this casino game is being played out, world-wide prices of grains and staple foodstuffs increase by the day, if not by the hour. Growers hold back releasing their crops because they think they will get more money if they wait. This then creates an artificial shortage on the market and increases the price even more. In the meantime, their storehouses are bulging waiting for the highest price for release onto the markets.
- In the meantime, billions of poor are being pushed to the brink of starvation. (7)

We'll have occasion to look at the derivatives crisis later. But let me say here that derivatives, also called credit default swaps, was the biggest scam ever floated by the cabal. It failed leaving banks and financial houses owing so much money (\$200,000 for every man, woman and child on Earth) (8) that could never be paid back. Derivatives sit in off-ledger books, a ticking time bomb dooming the Illuminati economy.

Footnotes

- (1) Matthew's Message, May 23, 2015, at <http://www.matthewbooks.com/mattsmessage.htm>.
- (2) Matthew's Message, April 26, 2010.
- (3) Matthew's Message, May 23, 2015.
- (4) Loc. cit.
- (5) Matthew's Message, September 30, 2013.
- (6) Matthew's Message, July 4, 2008.
- (7) Sanctus Germanus Foundation, "The World Food Crisis: A Call to Action, at <http://www.sanctusgermanus.net/current%20message/World%20Food%20Crisis.htm>.
- (8) See Tom Foremski, "The Size of the Derivatives Bubble," *Silicon Valley Watcher*, Oct. 2008, at http://www.siliconvalleywatcher.com/mt/archives/2008/10/the_size_of_der.php.

The Illuminati Economy - Part 2/4 - The International Economy

July 23, 2015

<https://goldenageofgaia.com/2015/07/23/the-illuminati-economy-part-2-the-international-economy/>



Ilopango Airport where George Bush trans-shipped narcotics as head of special black ops

Let's start with the international economy generally.

The Illuminati manipulate it for their own enrichment, says Matthew Ward.

"The economy as reported is more myth than actuality. Only a comparative handful of people know how tenuous and corrupt the global economy is or that international trade and the stock markets are manipulated by the Illuminati, a group of darkly-inclined people who have passed their tight global reins from generation to generation.

"They have amassed vast fortunes through that control as well as by charging usurious bank loan rates and accruing mammoth amounts from their illegal drugs industry, and they use that money to buy governments; bankrupt countries and exploit their natural resources; keep billions of souls at barely subsistence level; and fund both sides in wars that they precipitate and perpetuate because from wars they derive handsome profits." (1)

They manipulated the poorer nations, installing dictators and lining their pockets with loans that the populace were expected to pay back.

"The illuminati's ... exploitation of natural resources worldwide will end. Since that power base is what enabled them to set government and banking policies and own multinational corporations, those corrupt controls also will end. The huge debts of the poorest nations were incurred by their state of desperation, often caused by Illuminati actions and influence; but the loans went to the despots ruling the countries and did not benefit the citizens, so those debts will be annulled and assistance given directly to the people.

"Many national borders have been set by the victors in war who wanted the natural resources, and that created 'have-nots' who formerly were 'haves.' When the LOVE in souls ends all conflicts, borders no longer will be cause for dispute because all peoples will be 'haves.'" (2)

The CIA has provided the Illuminati with muscle to control things like the international drug trade, to found terrorist groups that would attack the United States, and to stage false-flag operations like 9/11 and the London bombings. Matthew says:

"A large group within the CIA, which only superficially is an intelligence gathering agency to serve the security of the United States, is composed of Illuminati leaders and operators with diverse nationalities, political persuasions and belief systems, but with one aim: world domination." (3)

Keep in mind that George Bush Sr., later to be President of the United States, was CIA Director and later Vice President and used Ilopango Airport in El Salvador to trans-ship narcotics to America. Never mind the fact that he was born in Germany (and therefore ineligible to be President). (4)

Of CIA control of the drug trade, Alex Collier once wrote:

"We have known since the Sixties that the CIA has been trafficking narcotics. We know this. We have known that the CIA has been assassinating and overthrowing governments." (5)

Matthew Ward discussed it on many occasions. The drug trade finances "terrorists" and wars while the secret areas house buildings full of scientists doing heinous experiments.

"The enormously profitable illegal drug industry funds both factions' 'black ops,' including terrorist activities blamed on innocents and vast underground areas where their scientists conduct unconscionable experiments on humankind and develop spacecraft, weaponry, surveillance and weather-control systems using technology introduced by the 'Little greys.'" (6)

SaLuSa also commented on the situation:

"On a larger scale your money is siphoned off to fund black operations that have not been authorized by your government, and are often directed at you the people they should be serving. These situations have been going on unchecked for far too long, and with our allies who have our help we have made it clear we are going to put a stop to them. So you see, Dear Ones, we are working towards bringing about the changes needed." (7)

Despite the looting of the United States Treasury and nation and the treasuries of many other countries, Matthew reported that "the United States, considered the wealthiest country on the planet, was bankrupt." (8) He offered a description of the state of the American economy.

"Except at the higher levels, there is a perpetual cycle of investment and loss, rising prices and reduced or lost incomes. Property is being purchased with minimum down payments and low interest rates, and increasingly owners are losing their jobs and thence their homes.

"Unemployment figures are much higher than reported; corporate mergers that wipe out smaller businesses and theft by top management continue; and retirement funds have been stolen by the billions, creating financial hardship for people who depend upon those to sustain them after their working years.

"Whether out of necessity or frivolous spending, credit card use with its usurious interest rates adds to the worsening situation. Diverting your

attention from these situations is the media's emphasis on trivial matters and entertainment and the meaningless promises of the two leading presidential candidates.

"Further, income tax laws allow great loopholes for the wealthiest while additionally burdening those who still have small incomes." (9)

Matthew asserts that "a severe imbalance like this cannot be sustained by individuals or a nation - and the imbalance WILL BE righted, do not doubt this! But in the short-term, financial situations will continue to deteriorate until reforms are in place to turn this around." (10)

And of course we see them deteriorating around us. Is this the crash of the world economy? No. Matthew describes the process that's actually happening right now:

"The foundation of the new system has been slid under the old so that when its collapse comes, the new foundation will be well established. That will enable the transition from the old system to the new to come about without the dam breaking, so to say." (11)

So this is the tightest place of all that we've had to encounter, the darkest part just before dawn. People are rankling under financial restrictions. Arguments are breaking out. This is exactly the time when all our valor is needed. And the essence of valor is to keep going.

Is that the only reason I'm writing this? To describe the Illuminati structure that's collapsing? No. I'm writing this to say: This is your government. This is the Illuminati economy. This structure contaminated and influenced every branch of economic analysis and financial activity.

The world of the past has nothing to offer this generation as it turns its attention to financial wayshowing.

The divine qualities are the only guide we'll need and the only guide that has never before in human history been tried, tested, or followed.

If you want to step out on the bridge that wasn't there a few minutes ago, saturate your financial wayshowing with the divine qualities.

Footnotes

- (1) Matthew Ward, "Essay on 2012," Dec. 31, 2007, at <http://www.matthewbooks.com/mattsmessage.htm>
- (2) Loc. cit.
- (3) Matthew's Message, July 15, 2005, at at <http://www.matthewbooks.com/mattsmessage.htm>
- (4) Howard Kohn and Vicki Monks, "The Dirty Secrets of George Bush," *Rolling Stone*, November 3, 1988, at <http://www.rollingstone.com/politics/news/the-dirty-secrets-of-george-bush-19881103#ixzz3gel0kad5>; "C. Castillo's Allegation Concerning Ilopango Airport" at <http://www.justice.gov/oig/special/9712/ch10p2.htm>; "The Pegasus File" at <http://www.whale.to/b/guyatt.html>. Greg Szymanski, "Former DEA Agent Wants George H. Bush, Negroponte And Other Higher-Ups Held Accountable For Illegal Drug Smuggling," *Rense.com*, 3-5-6, at <http://rense.com/general69/eVE.HTM>; also "Kingpin Indictment of George H. W. Bush," at <http://www.powderburns.org/indictment.html>. On being born in Germany, see "This President Was Not Born in America (Repost)," at <http://goldenageofgaia.com/2012/14/this-president-was-not-born-an-american-citizen-repost>
- (5) Alex Collier at the Awake and Aware Conference, Oct. 2, 2009, at http://www.bibliotecapleyades.net/andromeda/esp_andromedacom_25.htm.
- (6) Matthew's Message, July 27, 2008.
- (7) SaLuSa, Sept, 12, 2012, at http://www.treeofthegoldenlight.com/First_Contact/Channeled_Messages_by_Mike_Quinsey.htm.
- (8) Matthew's Message, June 5, 2004.
- (9) Loc. cit.
- (10) Loc. cit.
- (11) Matthew's Message, Oct. 21, 2012.

The Illuminati Economy – Part 3/4 – Dooming the Economy

July 24, 2015

<https://goldenageofgaia.com/2015/07/24/illuminati-economy-part-3-dooming-economy/>



Divvying up the pie.

I said the matter better some years ago than I could do again, I think. So let me repost a synopsis of how and why the American Illuminati economy failed. This is a view from the ground. The Company of Heaven give the bird's-eye view.

What Factors Doomed the Economy

While Washington goes through the final act in a Kabuki play, pretending that the debt ceiling is the real problem for the American economy, I, though not an economist, believe the real problem goes much, much farther and is irreconcilable and irrecoverable.

Whether fast or slow, the American economy, as it's presently constituted, cannot avoid radical reform and reconstruction. Congress leaning to this side of the train or that side of the train, even if their intent was honorable, which in most cases it isn't, cannot stop a train headed for disaster.

Let's look at what trends and events doomed modern western economies generally and made the introduction of a new economic system inevitable.

Anyone who lived through the period can remember the malevolent trends and practices that led to many bubbles that sucked value out of our economies.

The junk-bond era, mergers and acquisitions, the dot.com bubble, just-in-time production, the mortgage and foreclosure scam, bank bailouts, and the derivatives debacle terminally weakened the structure of our economies.

One business analyst called them "Frankenderivatives." (1) The derivatives crisis doomed world finance by leaving nations with a debt load equivalent to \$200,000 for every man, woman and child on the planet, something that could never be paid off no matter what strategy was adopted. (2)

The depredations of currency traders, investment houses and economic hitmen on the economies of the developing world often saw their currencies collapse and their resources taken in payment for debt loads that had been manufactured in the first place and forced upon them by unscrupulous parties. (3)

The computer (the silicon chip having been salvaged from the Roswell crash of an alien spacecraft) (4) eliminated work and saw a whole generation of young people denied entry-level employment.

Many firms which had vertical structures were now hollowed out. They became horizontal structures with no chance for advancement. Many full-time, permanent employees became contract labor, with pension and benefit plans eliminated, unions busted, etc.

The shipping out of jobs to overseas low-wage countries where labor was unprotected saw much work lost to western nations and workers in the new manufacturing nations exploited and subjected to anti-labor practices by firms with foreign ownership.

Government funds were siphoned off. Governments and their agencies entered into criminal enterprises such as terrorist training at institutions like the School of the Americas, sex slavery and drug importation by agencies like the CIA and large private corporations. The funds were used in black projects such as staged false-flag attacks.

These included the Oklahoma City bombing, 9/11, the London bombings, and many other smaller “terrorist” attacks, Mind-controlled assassins ("Manchurian candidates") were responsible for individual shootings, etc. (5)

The CIA was running drugs through Ilopango Airport in El Salvador under Director George Bush Sr. and bringing them in through Governor Bill Clinton’s Mena Airport in Arkansas, murdering DEA agents who opposed them and their own CIA operatives who threatened to blow the whistle. (6)

Funds generated were also used to bribe, coerce, or take over the mass media so that nothing of these events ever surfaced. And to suborn one Congress after another. And even the Supreme Court.

It therefore comes as no surprise to hear that shiploads of gold and platinum and other forms of wealth were sunk in ships off the Asian coast to be resurrected if the time were to arrive when the financial elite were in total control of the world. (7) Of course that day will never come, but the wealth will be put to good use - the common good, that is, in a commonwealth.

And it seems a fitting end to hear that gold bars stored in various repositories around the world have been swapped for tungsten bars coated in gold. Even the very standard of value in western economies was debased and lost.

The economies of the West, subjected to such forces, have not been able to retain robustness, initiative, or moral strength. They devolved into a force that simply preyed upon anyone vulnerable, including their own. Everyone was considered someone else's "lunch." There wasn't even honor among thieves - especially among thieves - and we're now seeing the result.

So there's no going back for the leading economies of the world. It isn't that the new abundance program once known as NESARA (after the American National Economic Security and Reformation Act) is likely to be introduced. (8) There's no alternative to a new economy running along its lines and there never will be as long as the same financial forces who so sapped our economies remain at its helm.

It isn't a case of how we'll revive an economy that's been dead for some time now. We cannot revive a dead patient with economic CPR. There's no other way forward than to introduce a new economy based upon the ethical lines that NESARA is.

I'd most like to see the ending of the discussion of how to get this economic show back on the road. The only road the present Illuminati economy will take is the short and direct road to the ash heap of history.

But there's much room for economists and analysts to look into what the contours would be of an economy that works for everyone. To hear about that I'm a willing - nay, an eager - listener.

Footnotes

(1) "The Big Short: How Wall Street Destroyed Main Street," posted by Jim Q, Burningplatform.com" at <http://theburningplatform.com/blog/2010/05/10/the-big-short-how-wall-street-destroyed-main-street/>.

(2) See Tom Foremski, "The Size of the Derivatives Bubble," *Silicon Valley Watcher*, Oct. 2008, at http://www.siliconvalleywatcher.com/mt/archives/2008/10/the_size_of_der.php . On the derivatives crisis, see also "1.5 Quadrillion Dollar Derivatives Bubble at the Heart of Financial Crisis," at <http://socioecohistory.wordpress.com/2009/03/30/15-quadrillion-dollar-derivatives-bubble-at-the-heart-of-financial-crisis/> ; Jim Q., "The Big Short: How Wall Street Destroyed Main Street," *Burningplatform.com*, at <http://theburningplatform.com/blog/2010/05/10/the-big-short-how-wall-street-destroyed-main-street/> ; Actindependent.org, "Freeze the 1.5 Quadrillion Derivatives Bubble as a First Step Towards World Economic Recovery," *Global Research*, March 29, 2009, at <http://tinyurl.com/yg2v9tc> .

(3) Michel Chossudovsky, "Financial warfare' triggers global economic crisis (1997)," at <http://goldenageofgaia.com/accountability/financial-crash/financial-warfare-triggers-global-economic-crisis-1997/>

(4) I personally worked for the firm that back-engineered it - Hughes Aircraft - and had the matter confirmed by an engineer and a project manager for the company.

(5) "Accountability - 9/11 and Other False-Flag Operations" at goldenageofgaia.com/library/

(6) "C. Castillo's Allegation Concerning Ilopango Airport" at <http://www.justice.gov/oig/special/9712/ch10p2.htm>; "The Pegasus File" at <http://www.whale.to/b/guyatt.html>.

(7) "Who Wants to be a Trillionaire?" at <http://goldenageofgaia.com/2012/05/who-wants-to-be-a-trillionaire/>; "Treasure Hunters Declare Their Find and Offer to Return It," at <http://goldenageofgaia.com/2012/01/treasure-hunters-declare-their-find-and-offer-to-return-it/>; "David Wilcock: Financial Tyranny – The Final Sections – Complete" at <http://goldenageofgaia.com/2012/02/david-wilcock-financial-tyranny-the-final-sections-complete/>; and "Evidence Corroborating David Wilcock's Recent Allegations: Philippine Gold, Platinum, and Cash," at <http://goldenageofgaia.com/2011/12/evidence-corroborating-david-wilcocks-recent-allegations-philippine-gold/>

(8) See "NESARA or the Abundance Program" at <http://goldenageofgaia.com/building-nova-earth-toward-a-world-that-works-for-everyone/nesara-or-the-abundance-program/>

The Illuminati Economy - Part 4/4 - Their Downfall

July 25, 2015

<https://goldenageofgaia.com/2015/07/25/the-illuminati-economy-part-4-their-downfall/>



Illuminati gold will be redistributed. Credit: www.mxtrade.com

St. Germaine told the Illuminati centuries ago what future awaited them:

"The ones who have been holding the financial power, you're going to see them desperately trying to get it, trying to take it back, trying to manipulate it. ... Don't feel sorry for them one bit. ... They knew it was coming.

"In the 1500s, in the 1700s and late in the 1900s, we had some, what you would call, very multidimensional, very spiritual, mystical discussions with these groups who have held the power. We showed them what would come. They did not believe it. It caused them to hold on more desperately to the power and now it's here.

"So there is a level at which they knew it was coming." (1)

How has the Company of Heaven been proceeding against the dark? One way is to intercept their money flows and take them back for abundance. Matthew describes one action being taken:

"ET technology will be directed at electronic issues wherein money movement will not go the way the dark forces intend and undetectable glitches in their communication efforts will create confusion and errors. I am not speaking 'out of school' here as the dark forces are aware that this has started happening and they cannot locate the origins or detect and correct the flaws. This adds to their fear that they are losing control and their activities will become even more clumsy and obvious until all is 'brought to light.'" (2)

"The Illuminati's illegally and immorally garnered fortunes will be put [back] into circulation," Matthew tells us. (3)

"The vast fortunes immorally and illegally amassed by various Illuminati members and institutions they control will be recovered and distributed on a global basis to the neediest among you, the billions who have been the most exploited and ignored by the greediest; and fair taxation and lending rates will replace the current ones until you reach the consciousness level where money no longer is an issue at all." (4)

SaLuSa tells us much the same:

"Your world affairs are dominated by the financial crisis, but we see the outcome as helping remove members of the Illuminati who have not only monopolised monetary policies, but manipulated them to their advantage.

"Some of the biggest crimes against humanity are in this connection. Your money has been stolen either directly or indirectly, and lined the pockets of those who have set themselves at the top of the pyramid. The wealth of the world will be taken back and fairly distributed, and all shall enjoy a satisfactory life where you no longer have poverty or slavery." (5)

Back in 2004, Matthew was advising lightworkers that the release of abundance funding would be delayed, but to be patient.

"Mother, twice recently you have been asked by individuals about matters related to money, and in both cases I replied that a renewed and stronger attack on all avenues of funding for light services and products has been

initiated by the dark forces. I advised the requestors' that anticipated funding would be delayed, but to keep focused positively and eventually the money would be available." (6)

Where is the money and gold coming from that will bring abundance to the planet? Some of it is coming from other planets. I interviewed St. Germaine on the subject in 2012:

Steve Beckow: St. Germaine, there's even talk of gold being brought from other planets....

St. Germaine: You are correct, and there are also minerals that have been placed upon your planet by your star brothers and sisters that are far more valuable than gold. They just have not been discovered or detected yet. And that is to come. But that is not part of the Trust that I am speaking of. It is ancillary.

SB: All right. And palladium and vanadium I think are two of those metals, are they not?

St. G: Yes, as well as seranium.

SB: Seranium? The last two are metals we haven't discovered yet, I think.

St. G: The last three are metals you haven't discovered. (7)

There's even gold that the Illuminati have secreted in sunken battleships. Overall, there's more gold than we can imagine.

Steve Beckow: And of course there's the gold that's sunk in battleships.

St. Germaine: Yes.

SB: So there's a lot of gold on this planet. Is that correct?

St. G: There is more gold than you can imagine. And there is certainly more gold — think of it as currency — there is certainly more gold than has been assumed. There are caches of gold that have been placed there all over the grid. And sometimes the gold has been hidden in very plain sight. (8)

SaLuSa assures us that "in time the wealth of the world will be properly shared for the good of all." He reminds us that "your present times are the result of deliberate plans by the Illuminati, to create friction through lack and make you reliant on them for your existence." (9)

The world will become a true commonwealth and a pristine environment, Matthew suggests.

"Not only will the Illuminati money be distributed wherever the need is greatest, but their control of natural resources will [stop], as will the wanton destruction of the environment through oil and gas extraction, mining, logging and pollution. Technologies now suppressed and the more advanced technologies that will be introduced by your universal brothers and sisters will clear the pollution and provide renewable energy and building materials." (10)

SaLuSa also gives us a picture of their plans for this world.

"So many of you are experiencing difficulties in your lives that the Abundance Programs would help. I want to tell you that, in the near future, poverty will be eradicated from Earth, and the wealth mainly secreted away by the Illuminati will be reclaimed and redistributed for the good of all. Financial Institutions will be re-modelled to cater for a new society that has set greed and corruption aside." (11)

Therefore the Illuminati will be deprived of their wealth and, with it, their power. Their wealth will be redistributed among the people of the world. National debts for "foreign-aid" loans which merely lined the pockets of dictators will be cancelled. And abundance will be spread out over the globe until eventually everyone has what they need to live, learn, and evolve.

There's no usefulness to be found in following the financial ways of the past. The last economy that worked even a bit was in the Fifties through Seventies. Every economy since then has been too corrupted to emulate.

The path for us starts at the trailing edge of our leading foot. The bridge that wasn't there a minute ago appears when we step out into the unknown. In your financial wayshowing, don't look back. Leave the past behind. Look ahead and invent, create, and inspire.

Footnotes

- (1) St. Germain, "Farewell to Power," Oct. 4, 2008, at <http://www.lightworkers.org/content/48796/farewell-power-adamus-saint-germain>.
- (2) Matthew's Message, March 1, 2004, at <http://www.matthewbooks.com/mattsmessage.htm>.
- (3) Matthew Ward, "Essay on 2012," Dec. 31, 2007.
- (4) Matthew's Message, May 26, 2009.
- (5) SaLuSa, Nov. 30, 2012, at http://www.treeofthegoldenlight.com/First_Contact/Channeled_Messages_by_Mike_Quinsey.htm.
- (6) Matthew's Message, June 5, 2004.
- (7) "An Hour with an Angel: Archangel Michael and St. Germaine on 11/11 and NESARA," Nov. 13, 2012, at <http://goldenageofgaia.com/2012/11/an-hour-with-an-angel-archangel-michael-and-st-germaine-on-1111-and-nesara/>.
- (8) Loc. cit.
- (9) SaLuSa, Aug. 3, 2009.
- (10) Matthew's Message, Jan. 1, 2007.
- (11) SaLuSa, June 29, 2009.

Every Side in a Conflict is Right in Its Own Eyes (Revised)

January 15, 2021

<https://goldenageofgaia.com/2021/01/15/316534/>



Berlin after WW2. (Notice your reaction.) How could we do these things to ourselves?

Every side in a conflict is right in its own eyes.

Our job is to discern what initiatives are in alignment with universal law and the Mother's Will and what are not. And for that we're counselled to seek the evidence of our heart.

The fact checkers have been brought into question. None of the mainstream media are helpful. The cabal is mustering all its remaining forces, propaganda tools, and legal and illegal tactics ("dirty tricks") while the Alliance is obliged to follow the law and Constitution.

It means that the wheels of justice turn slowly while the criminals rampage - in Portland, Washington, and a dozen other cities. Not a comforting thought but justice being done and being seen to be done is essential if this is to be carried out without legal residue.

One of the tactics that have been used on me is to demand proof, proof, proof!

Proof is very hard to come by when witnesses and whistleblowers are assassinated, the media are controlled, etc. What did John F. Kennedy say coming into office?

"We are opposed around the world by a monolithic and ruthless conspiracy that relies primarily on covert means for expanding its sphere of influence, on infiltration instead of invasion, on subversion instead of elections, on intimidation instead of free choice, on guerrillas by night instead of armies by day.

"It is a system which has conscripted vast human and material resources into the building of a tightly knit, highly efficient machine that combines military, diplomatic, intelligence, economic, scientific, and political operations. Its preparations are concealed, not published. Its mistakes are buried, not headlined. Its dissenters are silenced, not praised. No expenditure is questioned. No rumor is printed. No secret is revealed." (1)

The cabal he's describing (that assassinated him) is dedicated to preventing knowledge of its activities. How then is one to secure proof?

Supposing I were to find and give "proof" and it reached the mainstream media, it probably would simply become the newest excuse for MSM ridicule and attack.

Any proof supplied seems to be brushed aside while we've been left running around to cater to the demand. Michael once called this kind of tactic "quicksand." (2)

What proof can one adduce of treason and conspiracy more than Joe Biden admitting on camera that he denied the Ukraine delivery of US funds until their prosecutor general was fired? The prosecutor general was investigating Joe's son and beyond him, Joe himself.

Yet what impact did sharing that video have? Evidently, none. Joe is hoped by many to become the next president. A man who has confessed to his criminality.

Does the difficulty in securing proof make the danger less? No, it doesn't. And the danger is extreme.

The danger does not lie in the deep state taking over; the danger lies in the number of people tortured and killed before the deep state is dismantled.

At some point I ... and perhaps we ... need to wake up to the fact that the folks who want to defraud the people of an election are not stopping at any civilized limits. (3) They're not the nice people we think them to be.

According to Matthew, the deep state is the major source of most of the disasters, catastrophes, and mass shootings since the Second World War.

Any kind of mayhem could be visited upon us the closer we come to proving election fraud.

Brushfires in Australia and California, bioweapons around the world, underground torture chambers being revealed - what more evidence does one need?

Yes, Ascension will end all this but people are being killed now. Children are being tortured and sacrificed now. The global population is being attacked with bioweapons now.

I'm not waiting until Ascension to demand that serious crimes, serious human-rights abuses, and acts of war be stopped on Earth immediately. And I will not be silenced. (4)

As we go forward on this piece of the road of Ascension, up come all our patterns of not trusting ourselves, fearing that we're doing the wrong thing, thinking we should be tolerant, hesitancy, dread, etc. Those fears will be with us until the higher vibrations wash them from us. They needn't stop those who wish to act, but they often do. (5)

No one is asking us to get deeply involved - or involved at all. The final outcome has already been seen in the higher realms, Matthew Ward has told us, and it is grand. There is no stopping the final outcome. There *is* a stopping of the torturing and murdering.

No, we don't have to do it. Brave men and women have volunteered to do it. We need to support them in every way possible and stay out of their way. A lockdown will do fine, thank you. A few blackouts? Yes. Stock up on alternate lights.

We're asked to stand back and observe and send our love *to all concerned*, (6) the dark so that they awaken from the nightmare they themselves created, the incredulous to the true state of affairs.

Believe me, this is not asking much. We get the benefit of experiencing the love as it flows from our hearts out to the world. There is no greater gift we can give to ourselves than the experience of that love as it flows through us.

Footnotes

(1) He died opposing it. "John F. Kennedy Secret Societies Speech Transcript," Transcript Library, at <https://www.rev.com/blog/transcripts/john-f-kennedy-secret-societies-speech-transcript>.

(2) "This [kind of discussion] has the energy of quicksand. It will suck you dry." (Archangel Michael in a personal reading with Steve Beckow through Linda Dillon, Sept. 2, 2016.)

(3) It's always a question of how far a person wanting their way will go. Most of won't press a point for fear of offending, but an Adolf Hitler or a Stalin will kill millions.

(4) Like "Poof" and JFK, I will broadcast from the other side.

(5) I was taught several ways of getting rid of an attack of fear in karate, the most obvious one being putting power in your chi center/sacral chakra and shouting as you exhale. Any tightening of muscles can be made to work or the shaking of the head.

(6) Love itself is universal. But Love - or, excuse me, God - is infinitely intelligent and will not invade the space of one who rejects it.

Matthew Ward on the Illuminati and NESARA

October 31, 2020

<https://goldenageofgaia.com/2020/10/31/matthew-ward-the-illuminati-and-nesara/>



Matthew and his mother and channel, Suzy Ward

Matthew Ward, who served on the highest universal council that mapped out our Ascension, (1) spoke about the Illuminati's control of the economy and the need for NESARA at the beginning and end of 2007.

His words are still highly relevant and enlightening.

Matthew Ward, "Essay on 2012," Dec. 31, 2007, at <https://www.matthewbooks.com>.

Because money is the basis not only for commerce, but even more so for concentrating power, the need for economic reforms worldwide is as crucial as

changes in national leadership. The economy as reported is more myth than actuality. Only a comparative handful of people know how tenuous and corrupt the global economy is or that international trade and the stock markets are manipulated by the Illuminati, a group of darkly-inclined people who have passed their tight global reins from generation to generation.

They have amassed vast fortunes through that control as well as by charging usurious bank loan rates and accruing mammoth amounts from their illegal drugs industry, and they use that money to buy governments; bankrupt countries and exploit their natural resources; keep billions of souls at barely subsistence level; and fund both sides in wars that they precipitate and perpetuate because from wars they derive handsome profits.

This cannot continue and it won't. The unconscionably inequitable allocation of money in your world will end. Although I cannot give you finite details of the changeover process, I can give you an overview and assure you that the honest, knowledgeable people who will manage the process will keep disruption at a minimum as they fairly distribute the world's wealth.

The Illuminati's illegally and immorally garnered fortunes will be put into circulation and their exploitation of natural resources worldwide will end. Since that power base is what enabled them to set government and banking policies and own multinational corporations, those corrupt controls also will end. The huge debts of the poorest nations were incurred by their state of desperation, often caused by Illuminati actions and influence; but the loans went to the despots ruling the countries and did not benefit the citizens, so those debts will be annulled and assistance given directly to the people.

Many national borders have been set by the victors in war who wanted the natural resources, and that created "have-nots" who formerly were "haves." When the LOVE in souls ends all conflicts, borders no longer will be cause for dispute because all peoples will be "haves."

The coffers of the United States, which is erroneously considered the most fiscally sound nation in the world, have been empty for some time. The national debt, in large part due to the skullduggery of the Illuminati-owned Federal Reserve System and its IRS collection agency, will become manageable when that System is dissolved.

The various currencies, especially dollars, have no foundation - daily transactions involving billions of dollars and other currencies are merely information passed from one computer to another and they far exceed the money to back them. The

"new" foundation for currencies will be a return to an old one, where precious metals was a set standard for exchange, and "old fashioned" bartering once again will be an excellent way for nations and communities to conduct some business.

The allocation of food and other basic life essentials available in the richer countries will be shared on an equitable basis with the poorer countries until a global production order is achieved. Diets will change from meat and seafood to plants as people learn to respect and honor all animal life. The herds of food animals will decrease through the cessation of breeding and natural transition, and as plants become diet staples, any that were harmfully genetically engineered will shed those properties. ...

Now I must tell you as well that the transition from this day to that world will continue to present challenges. To say otherwise would be neither truthful nor prudent as your expectations would not be met, and instead of successfully dealing with challenges - which you are well prepared to do with wisdom and strength of spirit and character or you wouldn't have chosen and been selected to participate! - you could become discouraged as Earth continues apace on her ascension journey.

Wars and other violence, injustices, deception and corruption will continue until that energy set in motion is played out. Although the dark forces, the vast force field of negative thought forms, has left this part of the galaxy, tentacles of that energetic influence remain and are making last ditch efforts to control the most vulnerable souls as well as attack those with the brightest light.

Further, the higher frequencies now on the planet are magnifying all human characteristics, and those that are darkly-inclined are showing that intensification through increasing hostility, greed, violence and apathy toward those who are suffering and in desperate need. So, while not all of the dark skirmishes are past, we urge you to be encouraged by each that arises - it means that the vanquishing of the darkness is that much nearer. Rejoice in knowing that its momentum is close to to the point of exhaustion because all of you who are living your light are helping to speed it to conclusion.

Matthew's Message, Jan. 1, 2007.

It is difficult for you to imagine any system other than what you are accustomed to, and only a comparative handful of people know how corrupt that system is or that international trade, banking and stock markets are manipulated by the Illuminati. Although I cannot give you finite details of the changeover process, I can give you an overview and assure you that the honest, knowledgeable people who will manage the process intend to minimize disruption as they fairly distribute the world's wealth.

The "new" foundation for currencies will be a return to an old one, where there actually was a set standard for exchange; now there is only a vague appearance of value as transactions are from computer to computer and the total worth of daily transactions far exceeds the money available to back them.

Because the debts of the poorest nations were incurred by desperation and the loans were not used to benefit the citizens, those debts will be annulled. As for economic collapse in the United States, that country's coffers have been empty for some time, and its citizens can only benefit from new economic management. The US national debt is due to the Illuminati's skullduggery in calculating it, and when their Federal Reserve System and its collection arm, the IRS, are dissolved, the actual debt will be manageable.

The unspeakable fortunes illegally amassed by the top Illuminati will be returned to circulation, and since those fortunes enabled them to control governments, banking and multinational corporations, that control will end. Bartering can be an excellent way for nations to conduct some business, just as in small communities, and outright assistance will be given to impoverished countries. ...

Not only will the Illuminati money be distributed wherever the need is greatest, but their control of natural resources will too, as will the wanton destruction of the environment through oil and gas extraction, mining, logging and pollution. Technologies now suppressed and the more advanced technologies that will be introduced by your universal brothers and sisters will clear the pollution and provide renewable energy and building materials.

Footnotes

(1) "As one of the highest universal council's designers of the master plan for Earth's Golden Age, I could give you firsthand information about [the plan]." (Matthew's Message, Feb. 3, 2014.)

Out with the Old and In with the New - Part 1/2

July 15, 2013

<https://goldenageofgaia.com/2015/07/13/old-new-part-12/>



Robots do not pay taxes Credit: www.nanowerk.com

Some lightworkers, when they contemplate serving the Divine Mother as a financial wayshower, may think that they need to "learn how it's done."

If that's a generic term, I agree. If it's a felt need to operate as we used to in the old Third, I think I'd demur.

The prevailing business models are what got us into this mess in the first place, all in the service of the people who controlled the economy. Why in Heaven's name would anyone want to imitate them? Surely that simply prolongs the crisis.

We're arguing for a heart-centered approach on this blog and we probably won't find a business model for that among those the masters of business held out to us from pulpits like the Harvard Business School or *Business Week*.

Let's look at what happened in the germinal 1990s.

I'll be ignoring some elements of the economy that doomed it, such as the derivatives crisis, which was a scam and has resulted in a debt so large that it probably can never be liquidated. I'm focusing on the work force.

The fall of the ordinary worker started in the 1980s when waves of mergers and acquisitions tore many companies apart. Then a series of corrupt schemes like junk bonds, the dot.com bubble and later the mortgage-foreclosure scam sapped America of jobs and profitability and condemned the middle class to ongoing indebtedness and a lack of prospects.

But what really finished workers off was computerization or automation. That led to jobless recoveries from what were considered to be "recessions," the loss of careers, the demise of benefits plans, and many other forms of hardship for obsolescent workers who bore the brunt and costs of automation.

It was a double whammy because robots don't pay taxes so the very same class that was deprived of its livelihood was also asked to bear the increased tax burden that resulted. More people off work meant more call on government services and that meant higher taxes, all borne by the people who were under assault from automation.

The rise of outsourcing to low-wage countries completed the defeat of the worker. Now people hired themselves out as consultants without benefits, at low wages. Many held down two or three part-time jobs. And all the time their debts mounted.

Companies took a Just-in-Time attitude towards their workers:

"'Companies are managing their workers as they manage their inventories of unsold goods,' said Leslie McNulty, research director of the United Food and Commercial Workers Union. 'They are trying to keep both sets of inventories -- employees and merchandise -- as low as possible.'" (1)

Let's look here at the impact of automation on it. Later I'd like to look at the philosophy behind that mess, which I came to think of as Social or Business Darwinism. Please consider this an attempt at consciousness raising in the area of financial wayshowing.

One business analyst asked the \$64,000 question in 1991: "What is a computer for, if not to save labor?" (2) Exactly. A computer is a labor-saving - or labor-destroying - device.

Fortune Magazine described how extensive the “labor saving” was.

“[Computers are taking] over progressively more of the work that can be routinized ... from guiding machines that make things to transmitting information within the organization or across its boundaries. Bingo, you've got flexible manufacturing, programmed trading, and point-of-purchase terminals wired into the supplier's factory.” (3)

I've said on occasion that the younger generation has never known a permanent, full-time job with benefits. This is the era in which those jobs were decimated.

Because automation created a buyer's market for labor, companies could ditch their benefits plans along with their permanent, full-time workers - and they did in droves.

Business Week in June 1993 noted that “companies are often using outside consultants, many of whom were laid off earlier, to lower their costs.” (4) In that same article they suggest that “even when companies have work that needs to be done, they often use temporary workers to avoid paying the cost of benefits.” (5)

Employees were fired and hired back on as consultants, without the benefits they once enjoyed and only for as many hours as were deemed to be absolutely necessary. Society embraced “just-in-time” employment. The cost of benefits plans now came to be called “the burden rate.”

I remember how afraid I was to leave my job at the time. *Electronic Engineering Times* in 1991 suggested that the feeling was general: “Disgruntled employees don't dare leave their posts in 1991. There might not be another job down the road. So they stay and gripe.” (6)

Said another business analyst: “Fear is rampant in the workplace.” (7) I remember how that was. We all led lives of quiet desperation.

One banking executive suggested a formula for estimating when employees should be replaced:

“Theoretically every time you make a \$10,000 investment on technology you should have replaced one employee.” (8)

Automation replaced hundreds and hundreds of thousands of workers. And, said the *Financial Post*, “most of the jobs lost are lost forever.” (9)

No one was safe. Here are some of the occupational activities that became extinct, diminishing the number of jobs available to the younger generation:

- Storing, filing and retrieving;
- Monitoring, analyzing, accounting and reporting;
- Middleman work such as booking, selling, ticketing, dispensing, shipping, and receiving;
- Making transfers of money, mail, stocks, or information;
- Issuing information policies that consumers can just as well request from a machine.

This list grew as “systems” got better at doing our work. No occupation, not even computer programmer, was immune from what is essentially a social virus.

What was usually not said was that not only jobs were lost, but whole careers. Workers moved from one new career to the next, trying to stay one step ahead of the computer. One group moved to the next occupation even while employees in that occupation were moving to another.

Travel agents might become medical-lab assistants. Lab assistants might become hospital unit coordinators. Unit coordinators might become travel agents, all running in circles, trying to stay ahead of the machine which seemed to be just a few paces behind them.

"Social Darwinism is respectable again," one analyst wryly observed. (10) According to Social Darwinism, not just nature, but society also, is red in tooth and claw. The fittest survive and the weakest go to the wall. Such a philosophy has no truck or trade with the divine qualities. Indeed this era of the 90s was the high point of Social Darwinism - or Business Darwinism - as a social philosophy.

Business Week described how bleak the picture had become:

“As companies large and small embrace new technologies and eliminate jobs, millions of workers are finding that their old careers are becoming obsolete. In just the past year, even as the [U.S.] economy grew by some 2.6%, more than 500,000 clerical and technical positions disappeared, probably forever. And better information systems are eliminating the need for lots of middle managers.

“It's no wonder that so many Americans are distressed: they see their paycheques lagging inflation, and they worry about joining their families and friends in the ranks of the unemployed.” (11)

Said one business executive in 1991: “Whole levels of middle management have been wiped out and will not be replaced.” (12)

Added *Business Week* in 1993:

“Corporations have been laying off huge numbers of middle managers because the re-engineering and technology make it possible to do without them. In the old corporate hierarchies, middle management's function was to transmit information from the field or factory to the executive suite and relay commands from the corner office back to the troops. Databases and computer networks now do the job faster, better, and for less.” (13)

(Concluded in Part 2.)

Footnotes

(1) Uchitelle, 1990, 4; Johnston, 1991, 115.

(2) Steinhart, Jim. "Database Octopus," *Canadian Datasystems*, May 1991, 58.

(3) Fortune, May 17, 1993, 39.

(4) Michael J. Mandell and Christopher Farrell, "Jobs, Jobs, Jobs -- Eventually," *Business Week*, June 14, 1993, 72.

(5) Loc. cit.

(6) "Nervous and Insecure. With More and More Companies Downsizing, EEs are worried about Their Jobs," *Electronic Engineering Times*, October 14, 1991, S52.

- (7) Anne B. Fisher, "Morale Crisis," *Fortune*, November 18, 1991, 71.
- (8) James Miller, CEO of Royal Trustco in *Macleans*, Nov. 23, 1992, 44
- (9) James Purdie, "Upgrading is the best route to job security," *Financial Post*, Dec. 16, 1991, 11.
- (10) David Olive, "The New Hard Line," *Report on Business Magazine*, October, 1991, 15.
- (11) Mandell and Farrell, *ibid.*, 72.
- (12) Harold Johnson, managing VP of Korn/Ferry International, an executive search firm in Vivian Brownstein, "Though Some Jobs are Gone for Good, Employment will Rise Again," *Fortune*, November 18, 1991, 29.
- (13) *Business Week*, June 14, 1993, 58.

Out with the Old and In with the New - Part 2/2

July 13, 2015

<https://goldenageofgaia.com/2015/07/13/old-new-part-22/>



Who's winning? The lure of the computer lulled everyone to sleep

(Concluded from Part 1.)

For the longest time, business analysts were calling the automation revolution a cyclical recession. But they could not account for the “jobless recoveries.” Said *Business Week* in 1993: “This is the first time in the postwar period that [manufacturing employment] has failed to bounce back in the wake of a recession.” (1)

At last it became impossible to ignore the huge job and career losses that happened after each “dip” in the economy. These were not cyclical recessions; they were structural deconstructions of work and the work force, the shedding of whole occupations which, once shed, did not return.

Said another source:

“Some critics ... call it deconstruction rather than reconstruction -- jobs are a casualty at every point in the delivery chain. ...

“[International trade consultant Patrick] Couling says the cost-cutting electronic revolution is one reason why economic recovery in the U.S.

has yielded 3.5 million fewer jobs than past recoveries. Employers are investing in systems, not workers.

“The fallout can be devastating. But it is more of a disaster to do nothing. It is a case of damned if you do and damned if you don't.” (2)

“Growth without jobs,” it was called. The impact caused the growth movement of the 1970s and 80s to shrivel on the vine. I think this business analyst pretty well summed the situation up: “Stop finding yourself, pal: It's time to get back to work -- if you still have a job, that is.” (3)

When I woke up in 1990 to the devastation that the computer was causing, I tried to warn my provincial premier, whom I knew personally, the head of the British Columbia Federation of Labour, and anyone else who would listen. No one wanted to hear about it. No effective voice that I knew of could gain the attention of people so fascinated with what the computer could do that they allowed the drama to unfold without taking effective action.

Today's generation of younger folk have never enjoyed the kind of security that the older generation enjoyed during the 1950s through the 1970s. They don't even know what it was like to live in a system that provided pensions, benefits plans, supposed job security, a social safety net, and so on.

It's our job as financial wayshowers to change that situation, to come up with a business model that honors the worker, does not overwork people, and provides for their unemployment, illness, disability, and retirement. A world that works is a world that knows that business is not about the enrichment of the few but the needs of the many.

So, financial wayshowers, if you'd permit me to say it, perhaps don't drive the car looking in the rear-view mirror. There's nothing to be learned from the past except what not to do. Consult your heart. That's the new paradigm.

Footnotes

(1) Gene Koretz, "American factories still aren't in a hiring mood," *Business Week*, June 28, 1993, 22.

(2) Mark Wilson, "Triple bar decks jobs. Code data cuts cost for retailer," *Vancouver Province*, Oct. 14, 1993.

(3) David Olive, "The New Hard Line," *Report on Business Magazine*, October, 1991, 15.

⌘ No Chance of War⌘

The Galactics and the Chances of Nuclear War (Nil)

March 5, 2022

<https://goldenageofgaia.com/2022/03/05/the-galactics-and-the-chances-of-nuclear-war-nil/>



A giant UFO hovers over the dark cloud plume from the volcano on Sangeang Api, Indonesia. What might it be doing?

Given the galactics' plan to disclose themselves if it *appears* we're headed for a nuclear war, I'd like to look briefly here at their interaction with us around nuclear weapons, power, and warfare generally.

My starting point is Commander Ashtar, a star fleet commander who lives beyond the twelve dimensions. (1) Recently he made the announcement in question:

Ashtar: If they start a full scale nuclear war, we will intervene. And we, the GFL [Galactic Federation of Light], will take the opportunity to show ourselves as the ones who saved planet Earth. That will be the moment of Disclosure. (2)

Their very presence would be a show-stopper. But them stopping a nuclear war at the same time would be dazzling.

However, the fact is ... they've already stopped it.

No nuclear bombs can be exploded any more on Earth or in space. To understand why, I have to back up around 75 years.

It was a nuclear explosion that persuaded some of our galactic neighbors to put a stop to them. The Pleiadians through Wes Annac tell us why:

"Elements of your star family have been very, very busy working in various different timelines to stop chaotic and warlike actions that would have taken your collective into negative territory that you aren't meant to enter into at this stage of the [Ascension] game and they first took notice when your atom bomb was exploded [in 1945] and millions of souls

experienced a level of devastation and suffering unlike any that had been experienced thus far.

"We all took notice when the atom bomb was created and deployed, and, since this happened, your star family has worked very hard to disengage nuclear and various other warlike weapons that your cabal intended to deploy against humanity." (3)

Say what? Millions of souls suffering? Deploy against humanity?

SaLuSa of Sirius tells us that, "although we have not been allowed to stop all wars, we have put a stop to nuclear devices being used to start a Third World War." (4)

The Pleiadians as well inform us that they've prevented many nuclear detonations since the Second World War:

"We Pleiadians have helped ... to deactivate nuclear warheads and other destructive weaponry, the detonation of which is far outside of humanity's freewill perimeters and we've stationed ourselves in your skies along with the Sirians and Andromedans to cleanse and heal the bulk of [radioactive?] pollution." (5)

Supposing that radioactive pollution is what the Pleiadians are talking about, have we an example of the galactics eliminating it? Yes, we do. They removed depleted uranium from the atmosphere. DU is a planet-killer. (6)

Steve: If the galactics had not neutralized depleted uranium, would this planet have died?

Archangel Michael: Yes. Now let me explain. It is not just that she would have died. It would have been that her will to continue on would not have been there.

SB: Wow, eh? That serious.

AAM: Yes, that serious. (7)

Although he doesn't say how it would have occurred, SaLuSa tells us that the galactics have stopped the whole planet from being totally destroyed more than once.

"We have stopped the total destruction of Earth on a number of occasions since the end of your last World War, and have succeeded in ensuring you are all here today to witness the end of the last cabal." (8)

Michael provides a list of the kinds of operations they've stopped or moderated:

"We have prevented nuclear devastation. We have prevented global disintegration. We have prevented wars and mayhem. We have prevented tidal waves. We have prevented or softened earthquakes." (9)

We don't have to take their word for it. Our star family has been seen by Earth observers to prevent nuclear missiles from operating and to laser missiles in flight. (10) See:

<https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=VgziDyPSUog>

<https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=liHkj0lziuw>

These are the reasons why Archangel Michael could state in 2013: "There [will] not be a further incidence of what you think of as nuclear war." (11)

So no nuclear war for Planet Earth.

Looking back on Fukushima, Matthew Ward reminded us:

"Nuclear power in the hands of a third density population is pure folly and nuclear weaponry is suicidal—on numerous occasions universal family members have prevented catastrophic outcomes in both areas. What a great day it will be when the people of Earth can thank their family from other worlds whose help in myriad ways has been invaluable!" (12)

I consider it not so much a reminder of our folly with weapons - although I get that - as a reminder of our galactic family having prevented planetary catastrophes on more than one occasion. We owe them our gratitude.

So there we have it. Humanity is prevented from destroying itself as well as beings on other dimensions by a watchful and capable star fleet above us in millions of cloaked ships. All the talk about nuclear war, firing nuclear missiles, rattling nuclear swords is all simply posturing.

But that may not stop the galactics from using the dark's pretense to possibly jar loose Disclosure.

Footnotes

(1) Ashtar: What we have done is we have brought our vibrations to the fifth dimension in order to be at a place where we can meet you. If you are to think of the human realm and what is available currently to you, if you were looking for me, I would be out of the realm of human experience. So, let us make that clear as well.

Steve: That means above the twelfth dimension, is that correct?

A: That is correct. ("An Introduction to Enlightenment and the Trinity – Part 2/2," May 14, 2012, at <http://goldenageofgaia.com/2012/05/14/an-introduction-to-enlightenment-and-the-trinity-part-22/>.)

(2) "Ashtar Sheran: Talk of Public Disclosure," through Sharon Stewart, March 2, 2022, at <https://goldenageofgaia.com/?p=333638>.

(3) "Spiritual Guidance: Your Work is Poised to Increase," channeled by Wes Annac, April 8, 2014 at <http://aquariusparadigm.com>.

(4) SaLuSa, Jan. 25, 2013, at http://www.treeofthegoldenlight.com/First_Contact/Channeled_Messages_by_Mike_Quinsey.htm.

(5) "The Pleiadians and the Arcturians: Your Evolution is Physical and Spiritual," channeled by Wes Annac, September 24, 2013 at <http://aquariusparadigm.com>.

(6) See Steve Beckow, "Depleted Uranium: Why We Must Not Go to War with Iran," Sept. 3, 2007, at <http://goldenageofgaia.com/accountability/depleted-uranium-weapons/du-why-we-must-not-go-to-war-with-iran/>

- (7) Archangel Michael through Linda Dillon, personal reading for Steve Beckow, August 6, 2013, at <http://goldenageofgaia.com/2013/08/haarp-chemtrails-and-depleted-uranium-all-neutralized-or-gone/>
- (8) SaLuSa, Jan. 25, 2013.
- (9) "Archangel Michael on the Angelic Kingdom," June 13, 2014, at <http://goldenageofgaia.com/2014/06/13/archangel-michael-on-the-angelic-kingdom/>.
- (10) Robert Sallas on what happened at Malmstrom AFB at <https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=VgziDyPSUog> and Dr. Bob Jacobs on UFO neutralizing Atlas missile at <https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=liHkj0lziuw>.
- (11) "Archangel Michael: John F. Kennedy Will Return as an Intergalactic Peacekeeper," channeled by Linda Dillon, November 21, 2013, at <http://goldenageofgaia.com/2013/11/archangel-michael-john-kennedy-will-return-as-an-intergalactic-peacekeeper/>.
- (12) Matthew's Message, March 3, 2022, at <https://www.matthewbooks.com>.

No Chance of Nuclear War

September 6, 2016

<https://goldenageofgaia.com/2016/09/06/no-chance-nuclear-war/>



Not in our future

Rumors of a nuclear World War III persist but will a world war be allowed to happen? And need it be a factor in our considerations of building Nova Earth?

Those of us who know that the planet is surrounded and protected by intergalactic federations of light know that Armageddon will never happen.

The matter has been discussed for years now in the channeled literature that our star family uses to communicate with us. They've prevented many attempted uses of nuclear weaponry.

Anyone who listens to their messages will have heard their assurances that the Divine will not permit the hostile use of nuclear weapons on this planet or in space. Let's look at some of them.

Matthew Ward is one of the more informative of our sources on the question. On June 19 of this year, he assured us that the command to prevent nuclear explosions in space comes from Creator:

“Concerns about countries developing, modernizing or expanding nuclear capabilities have prompted questions about our assurance that there won’t be a nuclear war—if not by intention, what about a rash reaction to faulty communication or some accident?”

“The assurance we gave, which covers the realm of possibilities, comes from Creator. Souls have been damaged by nuclear explosions in space, and in decreeing that never again will that happen, Creator made this sole exception to Its gift of free will: Anyone who attempts such an explosion will be prevented from succeeding.

“In this universe God authorized all spiritually and technologically advanced civilizations to cause detonation failure of nuclear warheads on launched missiles, and on behalf of Earth alone, this has been accomplished about a dozen times.” (1)

The cabal planned to reduce the population from 7 billion to a more manageable 500 million by starting a nuclear war, Mike Quinsey says:

"The ‘silent war’ over who controls the Earth and its people is coming to an end very soon, and you will be relieved to know that the threat hanging over your heads has been removed.

“To be prisoners on your own planet would have been bad enough, but plans had been made to drastically reduce the population. Some of you have learnt who is responsible and in time all will be revealed to everyone so that you understand what had been planned for your future. ...

“However, the Hierarchy of Light have kept a constant watch over you all and ensured that matters did not get out of control.” (2)

Ten years ago, in 2012, SaLuSa of Sirius, speaking for the Galactic Federation of Light through Mike Quinsey, described how attempts to explode nuclear bombs had been tried and failed:

“Although attempts have been made to start another World War, they have failed and will continue to do so. ...

”Our technology is such that we have total control over what happens... Authorities have been informed that we will not allow nuclear weapons to be used, and that we are opposed to any form of aggression.

“It is therefore quite pointless to continue war games, and take part in all of the posturing that inflames the situation. Our patience is running out and if matters do not improve, we shall use our authority to bring a halt to all attempts to engage in warlike moves.” (3)

He revealed that some cabal military commanders were pressing for nuclear weapons to be used:

“Often we are forced into such a position when our orders are ignored, and we only give them where we are authorized to intervene. On most occasions it is when nuclear weapons are about to be used, and all of your governments have been warned that we will not allow it to happen.

“Believe us, Dear Ones, some of your military commanders are still intent on using them to start another war.” (4)

However, nothing has changed since 2012 regarding the promise of our star brothers and sisters. Their promise is not something they make one day and forget the next. They continue to patrol our skies and will until the threat has passed with Ascension.

Not only the galactics, but the celestials as well have offered their assurances. Here's Archangel Michael:

“Now once again upon your planet, as this is transpiring, there is a threat of reaction, of war. Now, we want you to know, it is very, very seldom, rare – because of our agreements and because of Universal Law – that we interfere in such matters.

“But we wish to suggest to you, very strongly, that, as this reorganization globally takes place that was marked so beautifully by revolution and evolution in so many countries, it will not be allowed to deteriorate back into war.

“You and I, and many in every realm, have worked too long and too hard. We are too close to that breakthrough to allow that interference to occur.” (5)

Thus no one need fear that anything like World War III will break out on the planet. It won't be allowed by forces much more powerful and benign than we are. The impetus towards the consciousness shift is too great for it to be derailed by any actions of the recalcitrants.

A revolution of love and peaceful co-existence is fated to arise on Earth within the foreseeable future. And those most responsible for it are not even deemed to exist by most people on Earth.

What a surprise is in store for us when we meet our star family who've prevented this planet from being destroyed from nuclear pollution, oil spills, chemtrails, manmade earthquakes, hurricanes, and world war.

Footnotes

(1) Matthew's Message, June 19, 2016, at <https://www.matthewbooks.com/mattsmessage.htm> Matthew is a reincarnation of St. Matthew the disciple and speaks through his mother, Suzy Ward.

(2) "Mike Quinsey: A Message from My Higher Self 6/17/16," at <https://www.treeofthegoldenlight.com/Mike%20Quinsey/channeled%20messages/June%202016/Mike%20Quinsey06-17-16.htm>

(3) SaLuSa, March 12, 2012, at https://www.treeofthegoldenlight.com/First_Contact/Channeled_Messages_by_Mike_Quinsey.htm

(4) Loc. cit.

(5) Archangel Michael, An Hour with an Angel, March 5, 2012, at <https://goldenageofgaia.com/2012/03/an-hour-with-an-angel-with-archangel-michael-march-5-2012/>

The Days of Military Conquest are Over

December 6, 2014

<https://goldenageofgaia.com/2014/12/06/the-days-of-military-conquest-are-over/>



The U.S.S. Donald Cook

Ben Fulford recently revealed an incident which apparently happened in the Black Sea this past April. A Sukhoi SU-24 Russian fighter jet buzzed an American destroyer, the U.S.S. Donald Cook, twelve times simulating a missile attack against it.

The ship was unable to respond allegedly because the Russian plane carried an electronic warfare system that shut down all the destroyer's electronic systems. (1)

I have no desire to make anyone uncomfortable, but I do want to speculate on military operations in the world today, using the example of the American military as a case in point.

Although I use the U.S. as an example, I'm sure the same could be said of other leading nations in the world: their military power has been and would be curtailed in the event they acted on the thought of military conquest. We simply don't know about their situation and we do know about that of the U.S.

Military power has no more place on this globe. These are some instances and indications that demonstrate it.

The implication of Ben's report is that the destroyer fleet and any other ships with hostile intent can be jammed so completely that they become no threat at all to the nation they intended to attack.

This is not the first time that message has been communicated.

Consider that the Russians are equipped with carrier-busting bombs that make the carrier fleet obsolete at little or not cost to the developers ... compared to the cost of building a carrier task force, that is. (2) Given that these carrier killers have been given to Iran and China, I think the strategic advantage of the modern carrier fleet has been nullified.

Moreover, in February 2007, William Thomas reported that the Chinese caused critical systems aboard Dick Cheney's plane, returning from Australia, to abort their flight and land in Singapore. There the Chinese military attache told Cheney exactly what had gone wrong. The Chinese showed that they can control American aircraft. (3)

They showed it again when they apparently took over a B52 secretly carrying nuclear bombs to the Middle East to be used to jump-start World War III by bombing Iran. (4)

Around the same time, Thomas reported that the Chinese had placed "designed-to-fail" microchips in all American military motherboards. (5)

The minute the systems are put on operational status, the microchips turn off. Think of a few million Trojan horses. Or perhaps Trojans to be exact.

So now add to the obsolete fleet every operational system everywhere - every weapon, every delivery system, every communications system, you name it.

Is there more? Need there *be* more?

I believe the top echelons of the U.S. Navy are white hats.



Workers at a deep underground military bunker excavation. The excavators used have never been released for civilian use.

As evidence, consider the Navy's takeover of Northern Command. (6) I suspect Northcom gave the civilian conspirators the military support needed for pulling off 9/11.

Northcom controls NORAD, whose officers sent their planes flying off over Canada on a "training" mission that tragic day of 9/11. That showed the officers to be either the most incompetent in the world or the most corrupt. (The head of NORAD was later promoted for his part in events.)

Take as well the s
been flying to Ma

And Solar Warden
peace, invisible to
thing, the galactic

Nonetheless the c
Warden, has trans

There's more.

Remember the de
in 2011? (10) Those were the hideouts that the cabal intended to use to last out a nuclear winter, once they triggered World War III. Now they have to stay up here with the rest of us. I sincerely doubt they'd choose to do that.



what? America has

e the Earth in
ainst the real

AD and Solar

Aurora TR3-B 27 of the secret space fleet, Solar Warden

And now the *coup de grace*. The galactics above this planet for the most peaceful of purposes will not allow a nuclear bomb to be exploded with hostile intent - on this planet or in space. (11) How could the message be brought home more clearly to those in the military who still think world dominance is possible?

These matters should reassure us that no military power has the ability today to mount a hostile mission of global consequence anywhere in the world.

Worries of a nuclear World War III are baseless. Despite the environment created by ubiquitous video games and endless war stories and crime dramas on TV, any attempt at creating extensive military conflict no longer has a chance of succeeding or of even getting started.

No possibility exists of deep-state martial law or corralling the population in FEMA camps either.

I suggest that lightworkers who give prominence to disinformation proclaiming that we're on the verge of a world war are fanning the flames of fear and simply giving comfort to the recalcitrants.

The highest brass, led by the Navy I think, have no desire to operate in a hostile manner. The days of Masters of the Universe are gone. It just takes someone with a lot of stars on their shoulder to announce it.



Until they do,

The days of m
inaugurated by
lives to defeat
world at any c

They sought to
warfare, mann
planned progr
control its leaders.

.

planet has been
they risked their
take over the

a war, weather
and other well-
ability to

The recalcitrants are now invited to lay down their arms, put aside their hostile intentions, and join us in the reconstruction of this planet, which has suffered more than all of us combined.

All of us need to put aside the desire for wealth and power and turn to the work together of seeing to the planet that has so patiently tolerated us. It could have thrown us off in some life-destroying cataclysm. It could have chosen to die as a planet and become a cold, lifeless orb like so many out there.

But instead it chose to ask for help, which it received, and patiently began to heal itself and let us know that the time had arrived to turn aside from the ways of hatred and war.

A New Age has dawned and the military has an honored place in it.

Let the military provide the brains and strength to help raise new structures on this planet - not a "new world order" but a new love-drenched society, with peace on Earth and goodwill towards all.

Footnotes

- (1) "What frightened the USS Donald Cook so Much in the Black Sea?" *Voltaire Network*, November 8, 2014 at <https://www.voltairenet.org/article185860.html>.
- (2) "Russian Missile a 'Carrier Killer'," originally April 26, 2010, at <https://goldenageofgaia.com/accountability/the-myth-of-invincibility-exposed/russian-missile-a-carrier-killer/>.
- (3) William Thomas, "How Chinese Military Hackers Took Over A Nuclear-Armed B52," RINF Newsletter, Sept. 22, 2007, at <https://goldenageofgaia.com/accountability/the-myth-of-invincibility-exposed/chinese-hackers-play-havoc-with-american-military/>.
- (4) Loc. cit.
- (5) William Thomas, "Faulty Chips Could Cripple U.S. Military Attack on Iran," *willthomasonline.net*, Feb 22, 2007, at <https://www.envirosagainstar.org/know/read.php?itemid=5259>; John Lasker, "Outsourcing Security: Defense Manufacturing Goes the Way of the Automobile," *Truthout*, June 29, 2010, at <https://www.truth-out.org/outsourcing-security-defense-manufacturing-goes-way-automobile60818> ;
- (6) On retirement of Gen. Gene Renuart and accession of Navy Vice Adm. James A. Winnefeld Jr., see Dan Elliott, "Retiring NORAD-Northcom commander says he's concerned about ageing radar and fighter jets," *Associated Press*, May 13, 2010, at <https://blog.taragana.com/business/2010/05/13/retiring-norad-northcom-commander-says-hes-concerned-about-aging-radar-and-fighter-jets-61046/>.
- See also "Does the Reactivation of Tenth Fleet Hide a Takeover of Northern Command?" at <https://goldenageofgaia.com/accountability/the-myth-of-invincibility-exposed/does-the-reactivation-of-tenth-fleet-hid-a-takeover-of-northern-command/>.
- (7) "Background on Solar Warden, the Secret Space Fleet," Nov. 10, 2010, at <https://goldenageofgaia.com/2010/06/30/background-on-solar-warden-the-secret-space-fleet/> ; and "Ed Komarek: More Background on Solar Warden," July 2, 2010, at <https://goldenageofgaia.com/2010/07/02/ed-komarek-more-background-on-solar-warden/>.
- (8) Commander Adamu: "Do you honestly think your Earth cabal's tin toys and party favours are going to get in our way? They are not." ("Adamu Speaking," Sept. 29, 2008, at <https://tinyurl.com/yde2bpn>.)

(9) "Tenth Fleet and Disclosure - Part 1/2" at <https://goldenageofgaia.com/2010/06/03/tenth-fleet-and-disclosure-part-12/> and "Tenth Fleet and Disclosure - Part 2/2" at <https://goldenageofgaia.com/2010/06/03/tenth-fleet-and-disclosure-part-22/>; also Fleet Cyber Command/10 Fleet Public Affairs, "Navy Stands Up Fleet Cyber Command, Reestablishes U.S. 10th Fleet," at https://www.navy.mil/search/display.asp?story_id=50954.

On the subject of Solar Warden, Matthew said in Aug. 2012 that "we may ... invite your own Space Fleet to join us, and that way you will have one of the last great secrets revealed. It will of course be a demonstration of peace and in no way with any military connection. War and all things connected with it will be removed or disabled, as there is no place for them in the future." (Matthew's Message, Aug. 2, 2012 at <https://www.matthewbooks.com/mattsmessage.htm>.)

(10) David Wilcock, "Disclosure Imminent? Two Underground NWO Bases Destroyed," *Divine Cosmos*, Sept. 16, 2011, at <https://divinecosmos.com/start-here/davids-blog/975-undergroundbases> ; "Perspective on 2012," April 20, 2012, at <https://goldenageofgaia.com/2012/04/20/perspective-on-2012/>; and Wanderer of the Skies, Oct. 7, 2011, at <https://wandereroftheskies.blogspot.com/>.

See also "The Truth Will Be Revealed – Part 6," May 21, 20-13, at <https://goldenageofgaia.com/2013/05/21/the-truth-will-be-revealed-part-6/>.

On the cabal's plans to use it to avoid nuclear winter, see George Green, "George Green: Interview transcript – Part 1," at https://projectcamelot.org/lang/en/george_green_interview_transcript_1_en.html. Of the destruction of the bases, SaLuSa says:

"We have no hesitation in showing our superiority where technologies are concerned, and make it clear to the dark Ones that opposition to us is futile. Yet they stubbornly refuse to give in, knowing that any engagement with them requires us to obey the rules.

"We respect all life, whereas they have none at all even when it comes to fellow humans. Life to them is expendable, and they will use it to gain over anyone who gets in their way.

"We on the other hand will remove our 'enemies' to safety rather than kill or wound them. You may therefore be assured that we removed all personnel prior to destroying underground military bases. Anyone who says otherwise is untruly reporting events, and out to paint a false picture of us." (SaLuSa, Dec, 2, 2011, at

https://www.treeofthegoldenlight.com/First_Contact/Channeled_Messages_by_Mike_Quinsey.htm.)

(11) See “How Many Times Have Extraterrestrials Saved the Earth? – Part 4 – The Space Beings have Prevented Nuclear War,” at <https://goldenageofgaia.com/2013/03/how-many-times-have-extraterrestrials-saved-the-earth-part-4/> ; “How Many Times Have Extraterrestrials Saved the Earth? – Part 5 – Continued,” at <https://goldenageofgaia.com/2013/03/how-many-times-have-extraterrestrials-saved-the-earth-part-5/>.

Matthew Ward says: "We can say with certainty that there will be no nuclear war on Earth because Creator decreed that there will be no more such wars anywhere in the cosmos." (Matthew's Message, May 2, 2014.)

The galactics also deactivated HAARP (High Altitude Auroral Research Project), the mainstay of weather warfare. Says Matthew: “That information was transmitted prior to the removal of weather-manipulating scientists by space family members living among you. Mother Nature is back in control of storms, earthquakes and wildfires, her means of releasing negativity.” (Matthew's Message, Nov. 22, 2013.)

For additional information on a range of disaster scenarios - that won't eventuate - see “Ready-Reference Guide: There’s No Need to Fear,” at <https://goldenageofgaia.com/2012/06/ready-reference-guide-there-s-no-need-to-fear/>

War Stops; Peace Endures

June 18, 2022

<https://goldenageofgaia.com/2022/06/18/336158/>



I wrote the other day:

In my view, all of this makes educating ourselves as lightworkers of great importance. We're holding the space for peace while others put an end to cabal rule. Both are required right now.

And all of a sudden I found myself saying, "Peace is the context within which war goes on. When war peters out, everything returns to the peace it never left." This is a paraphrase of a document I wrote back in 1980 or so: *The Vision Statement for the Peace Foundation*.

If you'll permit me, I'll repost that document below, rather than excerpting from it here. But let me unfold my point about war and peace here.

War goes on. War stops. Peace always is.

Everything else I'm about to say here is just unpacking that.

The two exist on different dimensions. War exists on this Third/Fourth Dimension. If it does exist on higher dimensions, I'm totally unaware of it.

Peace exists independent of dimension; it's a divine quality and is always existent everywhere. It's we who are unable or unwilling to tune into its frequency.

Frequencies higher than the third give us access to the divine qualities, which, with evolution, keeps getting deeper and deeper.

It's like watching TV. Pretend I'm back in 1990 and I have a set that can't get above channel 28. Nowadays we have hundreds of channels but I still have my same old set and can only get 1 to 28.

That's the situation with peace. It exists but I cannot get the channel because I cannot reach that frequency. Metaphorically speaking you could say it's going on "above" me. It's "over my head."

But, when I do connect with it by the grace of the Mother, I'm "watching" an entirely different program. Gone is the hatred and violence, oppression and exploitation.

Violence and hatred destabilize the individual and the group. Peace stabilizes.

History is replete with accounts of peaceful people being overcome by their hostile neighbors. The Second World War offers ample testimony to it. Thus has free will been honored in our history so far.

But apparently no longer. And why? Because we're leaving war behind. We're moving up dimensionally, to where war, to the best of my knowledge, is not to be found.

War is brutalizing. Peace is ennobling. The reason the latter is ennobling is that it's a divine quality, an emanation of the One.

I once gazed on my Universal Self and can testify that our Higher Selves are both peaceful and noble. (1) And that's where we're headed.

So our future is deeper and deeper into peace and the bliss that's to be found as its companion. (2)

Long after war ends and we've all moved on to other realms, peace will endure. Just as we knew that the house would probably remain standing even if the family was having a fight, so peace will endure even if we're having a war. Or a hundred years war. Or a 10,000-year war. War will give way to peace inevitably and only peace will endure.

As I wrote in 1980, the cessation of war goes on in peace. Not as obviously, war goes on in peace as well. Peace includes it all.

Finally, no dictatorial regime on Earth has lasted. You may notice that we pride ourselves in our political traditions on the spread of democratic institutions that, in their pure form, empower the people.

We don't praise dictators. These commonsensical matters point to a larger underlying principle, which is that peace - and the love of which peace is a variation - will always prevail in the end.

The Mother said as much:

Divine Mother: Make no mistake, Sweet One, Love will win because that has been my Plan always. (3)

She also told us the lamentable fate of the dictator:

Divine Mother: It is painful for a being that seeks power for themselves or power over another, whether it is a parent over a child, a husband over a wife, a man over an army. It matters not. The yearning [for], the exercise of control never gives joy. The pain simply grows. And so the actions become more grotesque, larger, until the breakdown is and has [been] and will be occurring. (4)

Peace restores all to balance and balance (aka the present moment, aka the heart) is the door to the higher realms. In my view, the movement toward peace is all part of the irresistible, sub-tidal movement out from the One into the world of matter (*mater*, Mother) and back to the One again. (5)

Footnotes

(1) “‘Is This What You’re Looking for?’ – Part 1/2, August 21, 2017, at <https://goldenageofgaia.com/2017/08/21/289210/>

(2) There is no future for war in any form. We know that. We know that nuclear arms cannot be exploded on the planet. We're aware that mass arrests are taking place as we speak, that the militaries of the world are positioning themselves to take the dark cabal down, and that abundance waits around the corner.

The cabal's ability to regenerate has to be ended. However, most of them won't be able to come with us and soon will probably leave because the higher vibrations are insufferable.

Meanwhile, surely we know all we need to know, if you'll allow me to say it, to turn our hands to securing mass understanding and acceptance of peace. This is the issue of chief importance today, in my view: To get the people of the world, after millennia of war, to accept peace.

(3) Divine Mother in a personal reading with Steve Beckow through Linda Dillon, April 30, 2019.

(4) “Transcript ~ The Divine Mother: Take Up Your Divine Authority, AHWAA, February 23, 2017,” February 28, 2017, at <http://goldenageofgaia.com/2017/02/28/transcript-divine-mother-take-divine-authority-ahwaa-february-23-2017/>

(5) As described in Chapter 13 of *The Purpose of Life is Enlightenment* at <https://gaog.wpengine.com/wp-content/uploads/2011/08/Purpose-of-Life-is-Enlightenment.pdf>

Out from Under Perpetual War

July 8, 2020

<https://goldenageofgaia.com/2020/07/28/out-from-under-perpetual-war/>



"Afghan was invaded in large measure for its poppy fields...." (AFP)

"A generation later, enemies are friends and friends are enemies. and the whole stupid cycle starts [all] over again." (Marlon Brando in Morituri (1965)).

Residue from the War of 1870 led to the Great War. Residue from the Great War led to the Second World War. That led to the Korean War, onetime friends and allies becoming enemies. The Vietnam War came next.

Jumping ahead, the 9/11 black operation saw the start of an Iraqi War, which had no other justification than an outright grab of Iraqi oil. It followed the capture of the Afghan poppy fields and was designed to be followed by the capture of Iran.

An early 2007 version of the Alliance - in the form of mutinous marines - refused to train in terrain that resembled Iran rather than Iraq. It was a bridge too far. At last someone was objecting to constant warfare.

On and on the cabal's drive to keep the human race in perpetual warfare goes.

There are two factors of this situation I want to focus on here because I think we need to put a stop to both of them.

The first is to end the cabal's tendency to foment continuous warfare.

Dwight D. Eisenhower warned us about "the military-industrial complex." (1) Jack Kennedy warned us about the role of secret societies in militarism,. (2) Dr. Carol Rosin revealed the cabal's plans to dominate the world. (3)

Other researchers would uncover their plan to depopulate the globe through a nuclear World War Three.

The cabal's approach is divide-and-conquer, a doctrine that's wedded to war. The police make war upon the public. FEMA agents map out ways to incarcerate and kill dissidents. Neither the FBI nor the CIA can be trusted to protect the American public.

The cabal's influence must be removed from society. On that I think we all agree. But now the second factor comes into play.

They have to be removed without creating a residue. I repeat: They have to be relieved of their positions and their plans need to be abandoned - without creating a residue.

That's why I like the video, *The Q Team's Takedown of the Cabal from A to Z*, so much. The cabalists were happy to find a way out of their peril by submitting to Donald Trump.

(Kat has posted a transcript of this video at <https://inteldinarchronicles.blogspot.com/2020/07/video-how-trump-nsa-q-jfk-jr-against.html>)

If the video proves to be true, then a large part of the world will have rolled over without any bloodshed.

The heads of state will have done so willingly - when confronted with indisputable evidence of their crimes against children and made an offer they can't refuse.

The point is that war after war happened in Europe because each war left a residue, which sowed the seeds for the next war.

If we make our philosophy the punishment of people, as Michael has said to us, (4) that will become the way things are in Nova Earth. Punishment leads to resentment, which is residue.

We need to get criminals to stop and have them join us - as we said we wanted to do, in 2012. If they don't join us, time will resolve that problem. It isn't something we'll face before long. (5)

I have no insights into the rehabilitation of inmates. But that's the route we'll have to go rather than the harsh and punitive conditions of incarceration at present. That's take us putting our heads together.

If we as a society make it our intention to rehabilitate, we'll put our minds to it and come up with a solution and a constantly-evolving process, just as we've done with so many other things. Deciding as a society to do it is what needs to be done.

In general, a win/win solution would be sought. But in the case of a criminal matter, that may not be possible. You may not want to negotiate with someone who's firing a gun at you.

But, in my view, we should aim at least for no desire to harm, unnecessarily or excessively; that is, except as duty requires. Then trust will need to be restored between police and public.

We have to make it a social priority to have no interest in punishment. Substitute for that an interest in restoring the peace in society that lives in the place of balance, the center, the middle.

Footnotes

(1)

[video="https://goldenageofgaia.com/wp-content/uploads/2020/07/Eisenhower-Farewell-Address-Military-Industrial-Complex.mp4"][/video]

(2)

[video="https://goldenageofgaia.com/wp-content/uploads/2020/07/JOHN-F-KENNEDY-STATEMENT-ON-SECRET-SOCIETIES.mp4"][/video]

(3)

[video="https://goldenageofgaia.com/wp-content/uploads/2020/07/Dr-Carol-Rosin-The-Last-Card-Is-Coming-stevengreer.mp4"][/video]

(4) Archangel Michael: Now there will be indictments and there will be justice, fairness, but the key to creating Nova Earth is not about punishment and retribution.

Steve: Right. But it is about protection, is it not? The public need to be protected against mass murderers and Dick Cheney and the people at the CIA are mass

murderers. They kill kids in schools. They kill in. Open business areas. They explode bombs. They down airliners. We need to be protected from them, don't we?

AAM: Be very discerning in your judgments and in your condemnations of others. If you continue - and I don't mean you; I mean the collective - if the pattern of imprisonment continues, of shackling, rather than re-education or redirection, then that is the paradigm that will continue upon this planet. (Archangel Michael in a personal reading with Steve Beckow through Linda Dillon, March 28, 2019.)

(5) Soon they won't be able to withstand the vibrations and die of whatever cause is available.

Ascension could also come. Rather than being a threshold reached as with gradually-rising vibrations, Ascension would be a sudden experience (Sahaja Samadhi). The recalcitrant would in all probability not be able to make the jump with us.

Time to Insist on a Return to World Peace

May 31, 2022

<https://goldenageofgaia.com/2022/05/31/time-to-insist-on-a-return-to-world-peace/>



It's easy to believe that we have cause to be despondent if one were to follow the mainstream news.

If I dial out and look at the larger picture to get a sense of what's happening, we're reaching a crescendo in the war between darkness and Light in sync with the Company of Heaven raising the intensity of the tsunami of love that we're bathing in.

We have the waves of love building up and the maelstrom of darkness reaching its crescendo, all at the same time.

I believe weather warfare is being used by the cabal to frighten the public - but also by the Alliance as a smokescreen to hide the flooding of DUMBs (underground bunkers). The pandemic has been a multipurpose tool for both the Alliance and the cabal. Much of the expected rioting will be used, it's said, as a cover behind which the Alliance will make arrests.

Kevin Annett is broadcasting the evidence of William Combes, who witnessed the burning of many bodies of native children in Kamloops, Canada, and helped bury them. It doesn't get more horrific than that. And that's just the beginning of what we're going to hear.

At the same time, and probably its cause, the waves of love bathing the planet are also rising, forcing everything dark up and preparing us for Ascension. In 2014 the Divine Mother informed us:

"My tsunami of love ... is not even at its crescendo, at its highest peak as yet. ... And there is no stopping the tsunami. Let me be clear about this. You have asked to ascend as one, and you will, but there is work to be done." (1)

So the tsunami is doing the work of raising our vibrations in preparation for Ascension. The rise of evil and darkness to the surface is one result.

Another is the rise of deep issues, most or all of which has to go. I know more people who are dealing with really-fundamental issues in their lives that have been there since forever. I had one day when I was myself. It's the energies, I think, that are doing it.

In 2017, she told us:

"I am reactivating the Tsunami of Love to wash away and complete what we have begun together – not to end anything, but it is a new chapter of existence! So think of it as the rinse-off, and I am rinsing you and immersing you and buoying you up with my love." (2)

That must be what I'm feeling; the experience of love, such as I'm in at the moment, is stronger than the fears that are being played upon by the mainstream media or the appallingness of revelations that are starting to come out.

I try to hold the world's events in one hand and the divine states in the other. I then go with the latter.

Everything assumes perspective and settles down when I do so. I'm fortunate to have the time and space to contemplate these matters when so many people in the world are under siege. I send them the vibrations of peace and love that arise from my heart.

I've read so many sources lately that say that our being in peace is a contribution to seeing it manifest in the outside world. I'd rather have my life be about that than about following external events blow-by-blow.

Unlike feelings, divine states don't come and go with every whim. Yes, we can cut them off, but they themselves are much more durable than feelings.

And so I remain focused on them and not on the world's cataclysmic release of evil and darkness.

At the same time, I deeply respect those whose service contract includes following them, as honest witnesses to the truth, as emergency responders, and on behalf of the rest of us. (3) And I read and watch as much as I feel I'm required to to fulfill my mission.



The peace I feel is agendaless. I don't trade a kill-or-be-killed outlook for a new action agenda. Anything along that dark line of action dries up and disappears without me needing to put anything in its place.

And I seal the door for all time - with well-considered exceptions. No returning to warfare for me, except as a last resort in self-defense. (4)

Everything in human history to this moment surely proves, cumulatively and in each instance, that war does not resolve human problems, but, more ominously, sows the seeds for the next conflict by the festering residue it produces. Just think Treaty of Versailles, that "ended" World War I and sparked World War II.

Now is the time for the world to turn its back on warfare and on those who foment it on this planet, from gangs to governments, from mafia to media. Now is the time to insist on a return to world peace.

Footnotes

(1) "The Divine Mother: The Table is Set; You are Ready for the Dance, September 18, 2104," through Linda Dillon, at <https://goldenageofgaia.com/2014/09/20/the-divine-mother-the-table-is-set-you-are-ready-for-the-dance/>.

(2) “Universal Mother Mary ~ Resurgence Of The Tsunami Of Love ,” Heavenly Blessings ~ May 2, 2017, at <https://counciloflove.com/2017/05/universal-mother-mary-resurgence-of-the-tsunami-of-love/>

(3) They will need rehabilitation later. One can only watch so many videos about torture, murder, etc., or serve on the frontlines as a first responder, without being affected. This includes military and justice-system personnel, medical and paramedical staff, etc.

(4) Then only as much as is needed to disarm the opposing force. All human-rights conventions and universal laws respected. I realize that any dark or evil regime will look for loopholes in any Light construction.

Two Words for It: Just Stop!

May 24, 2019

<https://goldenageofgaia.com/2019/05/24/two-words-for-it-just-stop/>



Credit: auction.Catawiki.com

I went through an amazing process this morning. And I went through it sitting at my computer, in the midst of writing something else.

I switched over and began recording my thoughts after each had happened. The results were quite remarkable for me.

I'm in the course of writing an article and I got up off my chair to get something.

As I did so I felt random fear. In the background of my consciousness but always there.

Big Steve slid into the driver's seat and said to Little Steve, in the most affectionate tones: "Don't be afraid, Steve."

Little Steve is my Wounded Child and Big Steve is my Adult, my Higher Self. Neither is my everyday consciousness (1) but either can take control of it and be in the driver's seat for a time.

You're watching my Adult mend the wounds of my Wounded Child. Only "I" can do this and this is it happening: Reparenting in progress. Neurosurgery.

I (Little Steve, Wounded Child) was so glad to be reassured by someone. I found myself relaxing from an undetected but constant background state of fear that I've been living in since forever. Peace returned. Or, more precisely: I returned to peace.

Almost immediately, I had a second thought: I can no longer afford a hateful thought. Where it came from I don't know. But perhaps a hateful thought is what brings conflict, after which I live in fear. Perhaps they're all connected. That would make sense to me.

And the answer to having a hateful thought was, once it was noticed, just stop. Again where this answer came from I know not.

Just stop.

That's the solution to all our negative thoughts and actions, is it not?

Have we as a society lost our self-control mechanism? Our suppression button altogether? Have the many massacres engineered by the dark side to discourage us caused us to give up hope?

Supposing you have that thought. Then, just stop. Let it go. Experience any feelings that come up, which is the equivalent of saying "listen" to them, and let them go as well. And drop any ideas of hateful action. (2)

The default you fall back into ends up in original innocence so you've nothing to fear from letting negative thoughts go.

Hard-core reparenting. Emotional boot camp for myself, intransigent kamikaze that I've been.

I paused and looked back on what had just happened. I noticed how contrived it all was.

I was the one creating the hate and fear - Little Steve, my Wounded Child - and I was the only one capable of taking it away - Big Steve, my Adult, my Higher Self.

Am I not the sorcerer's apprentice? Can anyone trust me with the creative wand after all the hate and fear I've created for myself? Maybe not.

Has not the entire population of this planet become a collective sorcerer's apprentice in a way?

Let's look at one collective item only: Take the islands of plastic garbage floating on the high seas, washing up on islands like the Cocos, and being found in the Challenger Deep (is nowhere too deep?)? Are we all not implicated?

Have we not run amok in many fields as a human race - pharmaceuticals, drugs, GMOs, pesticides, toxic vaccines, chemtrails, deforestation, weather warfare, etc.?

And the answer for all of it is? In my view? Just stop.

Footnotes

(1) I know. I know. That IS the Self.

(2) The Buddha: Do only wholesome actions; refrain from unwholesome actions; and purify the mind.

Stop. Just Stop

July 4, 2022

<https://goldenageofgaia.com/2022/07/04/stop-just-stop/>



Just stop!

One of the values that has been systematically attacked since the Second World War is the value of decency.

On the scale of values, "decency" for me ranks higher than, say, "reasonable." Can we discuss?

To my way of thinking, reasonable is like the cake and decency is like the icing. Decency is a slice of "reasonable" plus a layer of personal attention, caring, compassion.

A reasonable person I expect fairness or justice from; nothing more. A decent person I expect a degree of extra caring from; this is someone I can talk to, confide in.

Our sense of decency has been under attack on every conceivable front for decades. Tattoos, rap music, ripped jeans, cancel culture, adrenochrome, Satanism, on and on go the ways that our sense of decency has come under attack and been undermined. Beyond Satanism I can conceive of no worse.

The normal response to what I'm saying is to go into opposition with whomever is seen as cancelling our culture of decency.

I'm not about to ask you to go into opposition to anything. What we resist persists.

You know I value balance, the center, the middle, the heart, the Self. I decline to advise any kind of extreme behavior. I'm not asking you to take a step away from where you are now.

Those of you who know me know that I discovered in my personal work a few years back that I was held back by the belief that I had to have something to put in place of a harmful behavior pattern before I dropped it. So I was always busy looking for the alternative and got distracted. Thus I never changed.

Then one day I saw I could just stop. It was a revolution, which I've described elsewhere. (1)

I did not have to have something to put in place of something else I was doing that was harmful. All I needed to do was stop. And I stopped. And I stopped. In the middle of sentences I stopped.



And so I'm saying here as well: What we need to do as individuals and as a global society is ... stop.

I didn't say "what our neighbor needs to do"; I said "we." Never mind our neighbor. Those were the bad old days of blame and shame, also fanned by the cabals and cartels to divide and conquer.

Stop listening to rap music. Rap music was promoted to create conflict and crime that would lead to incarcerations; the people behind rap music own shares in for-profit prisons. (2) Rap music exudes violence.

Tattoos, ripped jeans - the people who make the fashions want to depress and alienate you and they've succeeded.

Satanism is the worst. Adrenochrome production through child torture and murder is all part of it. Terrible, terrible things are being practiced in and under our world, the ground having been prepared by the multifront attack on our basic decency.

We know who's doing it and rounding them up is being handled by the global white-hat military behind the cover of a lot of nuclear play-acting. We don't need to worry about that. Those that are with us are far stronger than those who are against us.

What we need to do is to stop the transfer of a culture of malevolence by stopping practicing it.

Only those who insist on transmitting the malevolent values of a Satanist society - to call a spade a spade - will suffer eventually. Those who change course and leave ship will - I hope and trust - find society ready to welcome them back. We all have been saint and sinner in this life and others. I know I have.

In the meantime I request that everyone who wishes to, commit to bringing the culture of decency back in our own lives in every way we can. Surely we've had a deep enough experience as a global society of what life is like when malevolence rules. Mass murder becomes genocide becomes omnicide.

Time now to reverse course and come back.

Or not and be left behind.

Footnotes

(1) "Two Words for It: Just Stop!" May 24, 2019, at <https://goldenageofgaia.com/2019/05/24/two-words-for-it-just-stop/>

(2) See "The Secret Meeting that Changed Rap Music and Destroyed a Generation," June 30, 2020, at <https://goldenageofgaia.com/2020/06/30/the-secret-meeting-that-changed-rap-music-and-destroyed-a-generation-4/>

War Stops; Peace Endures

June 18, 2022

<https://goldenageofgaia.com/2022/06/18/336158/>



I wrote the other day:

In my view, all of this makes educating ourselves as lightworkers of great importance. We're holding the space for peace while others put an end to cabal rule. Both are required right now.

And all of a sudden I found myself saying, "Peace is the context within which war goes on. When war peters out, everything returns to the peace it never left." This is a paraphrase of a document I wrote back in 1980 or so: *The Vision Statement for the Peace Foundation*.

If you'll permit me, I'll repost that document below, rather than excerpting from it here. But let me unfold my point about war and peace here.

War goes on. War stops. Peace always is.

Everything else I'm about to say here is just unpacking that.

The two exist on different dimensions. War exists on this Third/Fourth Dimension. If it does exist on higher dimensions, I'm totally unaware of it.

Peace exists independent of dimension; it's a divine quality and is always existent everywhere. It's we who are unable or unwilling to tune into its frequency.

Frequencies higher than the third give us access to the divine qualities, which, with evolution, keeps getting deeper and deeper.

It's like watching TV. Pretend I'm back in 1990 and I have a set that can't get above channel 28. Nowadays we have hundreds of channels but I still have my same old set and can only get 1 to 28.

That's the situation with peace. It exists but I cannot get the channel because I cannot reach that frequency. Metaphorically speaking you could say it's going on "above" me. It's "over my head."

But, when I do connect with it by the grace of the Mother, I'm "watching" an entirely different program. Gone is the hatred and violence, oppression and exploitation.

Violence and hatred destabilize the individual and the group. Peace stabilizes.

History is replete with accounts of peaceful people being overcome by their hostile neighbors. The Second World War offers ample testimony to it. Thus has free will been honored in our history so far.

But apparently no longer. And why? Because we're leaving war behind. We're moving up dimensionally, to where war, to the best of my knowledge, is not to be found.

War is brutalizing. Peace is ennobling. The reason the latter is ennobling is that it's a divine quality, an emanation of the One.

I once gazed on my Universal Self and can testify that our Higher Selves are both peaceful and noble. (1) And that's where we're headed.

So our future is deeper and deeper into peace and the bliss that's to be found as its companion. (2)

Long after war ends and we've all moved on to other realms, peace will endure. Just as we knew that the house would probably remain standing even if the family was having a fight, so peace will endure even if we're having a war. Or a hundred years war. Or a 10,000-year war. War will give way to peace inevitably and only peace will endure.

As I wrote in 1980, the cessation of war goes on in peace. Not as obviously, war goes on in peace as well. Peace includes it all.



Finally, no dictatorial regime on Earth has lasted. You may notice that we pride ourselves in our political traditions on the spread of democratic institutions that, in their pure form, empower the people.

We don't praise dictators. These commonsensical matters point to a larger underlying principle, which is that peace - and the love of which peace is a variation - will always prevail in the end.

The Mother said as much:

Divine Mother: Make no mistake, Sweet One, Love will win because that has been my Plan always. (3)

She also told us the lamentable fate of the dictator:

Divine Mother: It is painful for a being that seeks power for themselves or power over another, whether it is a parent over a child, a husband over a wife, a man over an army. It matters not. The yearning [for], the exercise of control never gives joy. The pain simply grows. And so the actions become more grotesque, larger, until the breakdown is and has [been] and will be occurring. (4)

Peace restores all to balance and balance (aka the present moment, aka the heart) is the door to the higher realms. In my view, the movement toward peace is all part of the irresistible, sub-tidal movement out from the One into the world of matter (*mater*, Mother) and back to the One again. (5)

Footnotes

(1) “‘Is This What You’re Looking for?’ – Part 1/2, August 21, 2017, at <https://goldenageofgaia.com/2017/08/21/289210/>

(2) There is no future for war in any form. We know that. We know that nuclear arms cannot be exploded on the planet. We're aware that mass arrests are taking place as we speak, that the militaries of the world are positioning themselves to take the dark cabal down, and that abundance waits around the corner.

The cabal's ability to regenerate has to be ended. However, most of them won't be able to come with us and soon will probably leave because the higher vibrations are insufferable.

Meanwhile, surely we know all we need to know, if you'll allow me to say it, to turn our hands to securing mass understanding and acceptance of peace. This is the issue of chief importance today, in my view: To get the people of the world, after millennia of war, to accept peace.

(3) Divine Mother in a personal reading with Steve Beckow through Linda Dillon, April 30, 2019.

(4) “Transcript ~ The Divine Mother: Take Up Your Divine Authority, AHWAA, February 23, 2017,” February 28, 2017, at <http://goldenageofgaia.com/2017/02/28/transcript-divine-mother-take-divine-authority-ahwaa-february-23-2017/>

(5) As described in Chapter 13 of *The Purpose of Life is Enlightenment* at <https://gaog.wpengine.com/wp-content/uploads/2011/08/Purpose-of-Life-is-Enlightenment.pdf>

Now is the End of the World ... of Darkness

May 16, 2022

<https://goldenageofgaia.com/2022/05/16/now-is-the-end-of-the-world-of-darkness/>



There are wars and rumors of war. So many of the conditions of Revelations appear to be occurring.

But anyone reading these pages knows the end of the world is not going to happen.

Well yes and no.

I could also say that Gaia will cease to have a Third-Dimensional presence when we ascend. In that sense, with Ascension, a "world" will end. (1)

And I could say that another world will end - a world of darkness.

I think it'll end well before Ascension. The rising love energies on the planet will make life difficult for those who have closed off to it and work against it.

Another factor is at play that will see it end. And that other factor reveals a basic fact about war and peace.

War takes money.

Money is the way everyone exchanges. I sell you a piece of work and, with the money I get, I go out and buy eggs and milk. From the money I pay him, the dairy

farmer puts gas in his car. On his wages, the gas station attendant goes to the movies.

War takes lots of money. And when the forces behind the wars run out of money, peace returns.

The kind of peace I'm talking about never left. But peace of any kind costs nothing to maintain.

War costs money. Peace costs nothing.

When the dark forces run out of money, on this planet, peace will again prevail. And of course numerous plans are underway to deprive them of their money. (2)

Nonetheless, as they run out of money, the dark are at their most dangerous. We can expect weather warfare, supply bottlenecks, manufactured shortages, (3) repressive measures, and so on. The white hats are allowing a measure of this to play out to wake up the population to the danger they face.

Unless the population wakes up, we could have civil war. So, part of our contribution, in my view, is to hunker down, provide for ourselves, and see to anyone else we can help when the storm really hits while the larger scenario plays out.

As and when the storm hits, the white hats will reportedly be busy arresting dark players. So even the storm is a cover for the overcoming of darkness on Planet Earth.

So, no to the end of the world as we know it. But yes to the end of darkness.

Footnotes

(1) Recent discussion has suggested that Gaia will now maintain a third-Dimensional presence. I await confirmation:

Question. If my memory isn't failing me I seem to recall either Ayevo or Ashtarr saying that unawakened 3D souls will not be able to tolerate the higher vibration on New Earth and will have to leave to continue their ascension journey on another 3D planet.

Answer. They did say this and that was originally the plan however now it's changed to allow for a 3D earth. So I take it as a good sign, Bethernee, that 3D is allowed to live on for another 26,000 years and those unawakened can ascend

when their vibration allows for it. (“Week 16 Questions | Saint Germain via Sharon Stewart,” 6/29/2022 , at <https://voyagesoflight.blogspot.com/2022/06/week-16-questions-saint-germain-via.html>.)

(2) The demise of the fiat dollar for gold-backed notes makes their stashes of cash worthless; the start-up of the Quantum Financial System will track their exchanges; the sequestering of funds of suspected serious human-rights abusers will deprive them of their wealth; etc. Huge caches of gold are rumored to have been captured by the white hats. Arrests are being made.

(3) Such as by the recent attacks on food-processing plants.

⌘ What is Accountability? ⌘

What is Accountability?

June 25, 2010

<https://goldenageofgaia.com/2010/06/25/what-is-accountability-part-45/>



Who are the Illuminati? Matthew Ward explains:

“The Illuminati is not an organization of card-carrying members, but rather the 'umbrella' name of disparate groups and a large number of powerful individuals who have been controlling or heavily influencing the most important aspects of life throughout your world for centuries.

“In recent years they also have become known by other designations, such as the secret government, New World Order, dark cabal or the elitists; and they include the top figures in financial institutions, investment markets, multinational corporations, religions, education, media, military forces, judicial systems, entertainment, the medical 'establishment,' regulatory and advisory bodies, royal families, Zionists.” (1)

On two occasions - 2009 and 2010 - Matthew listed their crimes. It's amazing that the two lists do not reproduce each other. I can think of some Illuminati crimes which still do not show up on either list, so extensive were their crimes.

“Other information that will come out incrementally includes proof of situations that have been ridiculed by the disparaging label 'conspiracy theory'; insidious mind-control programs and methods; deliberately-contaminated vaccines and laboratory-designed diseases to reduce the world's population; corruption in 'justice' systems; vast underground areas and what goes on there; the real perpetrators of terrorism and wars; the international web of collusion that has been controlling the global economy and commerce, health care, education and mainstream media; the long-time

presence of extraterrestrial beings and their meetings with heads of governments; and the strategic divisiveness of religions. The amount of information is staggering, and revealing it in one fell swoop would be too much for any psyche to handle.” (2)

“They have controlled governments, started civil and international wars, caused famines and widespread impoverishment, created boom times for industrialists and depressions for the poor, released laboratory-designed viruses, assassinated opposition. They are the perpetrators of unjust laws, Satanic rituals, chemtrails and other toxic pollution, destruction of animal life on land and in the seas, mind control, the 'illegal' drug industry, erosion of civil rights and denial of God-given freedoms, suppression or misuse of technology, political and ideological divisiveness. In short, the Illuminati have been profoundly adversely affecting all life on Earth—indeed, the very life of Earth herself!”

(3)

They have beggared the United States, Diane of Sirius maintains: “Your country is now bankrupt yet at one time it was extremely wealthy, but your wealth has been channelled into the families who have controlled your lives. Through manipulation and covert actions they have kept you in need, and at the same time spent your hard-earned dollars on war and politics to gain world control.” (4)

They almost succeeded in taking over the world, Atmos says.

“The world at large has little idea of how corrupt successive governments have been in the U.S., but they are awakening to their methods and are beginning to reject them. As you might correctly say, a handful of people in high places have controlled the world for millennia of time, and have advanced their plans for global control almost to the point of success.” (5)

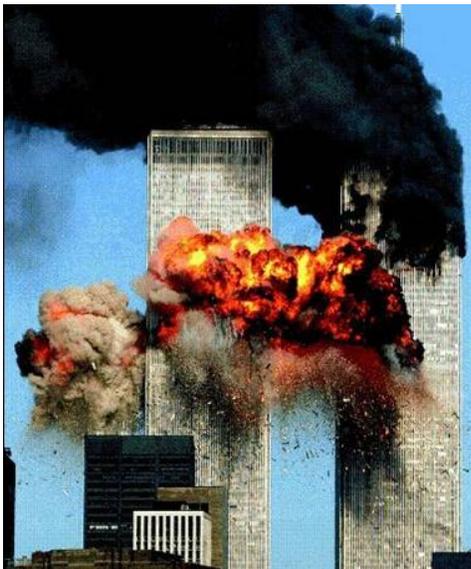
The cabal's modus operandi, Ker-On of Venus explains, was to “play on are your fears, which they create by their words and actions.”(6) Ker-On can find no better example of this “than the terrorist threat, and the consequent draconian laws to exert even greater control over you. You see with your very eyes what is happening and how you are being poisoned in many ways, yet your representatives do little or nothing to prevent it.” (7)

The worst “terrorist” incident was what has become known as “9/11,” the truth of which cannot remain hidden much longer, Matthew says. When it comes out, the cabal will fall.

“In the higher vibrations in which Earth is now orbiting, that truth [about who planned and executed '9/11'] cannot be hidden much longer; when it emerges along with its even deeper purpose than controlling oil resources in the Mideast, which is to dominate the entire planet and kill or enslave its peoples, the Illuminati's long reign of terror will meet its just end.” (8)

So severe was 9/11 that, according to Matthew Ward, Mother Earth asked the Divine to assure her that no such man-made act of violence would be permitted to occur again.

“By honoring Earth's free will to never again experience any terrorist activity like '9/11,' God has authorized extraterrestrial intervention to prevent all such attempts and they have successfully done so more than a dozen times since September 11, 2001, including the neutralizing of manmade viruses that were intended to create pandemics.” (9)



But lesser acts of violence fall under the law of free will and cannot be stopped.

“The deaths, injuries and property destruction in Mumbai, India, were the work of the Illuminati-controlled faction of the CIA. Known as 'black ops,' that event and others similar to it, as well as lesser destructive efforts by zealous individuals, come under Creator's 'free will' cosmic law that the rulers of all universes are bound to obey.” (10)

The U.S. cabal's control over the press was vital to its plan to dominate the world. Through initiatives like Operation Mockingbird (11) which began in the 1950s, the CIA eliminated a strong and independent press, which served as a watchdog to

protect human rights and freedoms. Without a free press, the cabal was able to do whatever it wished without public scrutiny.

Its opposite is also true: a vigorous free press would allow the truth to be known and the people's freedom to be restored.



By mid-2008 the wall of silence that censorship of the press had built was beginning to crumble. Matthew Ward could report the ending of some secrecy.

“Although censorship still exists to some extent in mainstream media, with newscasts and the press reporting a bank closure, others with losses in the \$billions, and the bankrupt status of major mortgage-makers and many smaller lenders, truth is beginning to emerge about what has led to this state of fiscal affairs.” (12)

By the end of 2008, SaLuSa was also pointing out to us the increasing flow of revelations about the cabal's activities:

“You may have noticed you are now in a time when disclosures about the conspiracies that have held you down, are coming out thick and fast. This is another aspect of the power of the higher energies that are being grounded upon Earth.

"They are not just opening people's eyes to the truth, but empowering their Light so that they are no longer afraid to speak. It has a snowball effect and once it is underway, there will be an avalanche of revelations as others gain confidence to come forward.

“You have a most apt statement that 'the truth shall set you free' and that process is gaining momentum. It is an energy that you can feel and intuitively know that you can accept it.” (13)

The break in censorship meant the disclosure of an “ever-increasing numbers of stories about people in all walks of life, from small townships to national and international bodies, who have been engaged in such [activities] as sexual molestation, embezzlement, bribery, robbery, illegal business negotiations, child pornography and blatant lies.” (14)

Matthew predicted that eventually a wave of truth-telling would break out that could not be stopped.

“You will see more honest reporting as media controllers' hold becomes increasingly tenuous.” (15)

“Eventually there will be no 'sacred cows' remaining as nefarious activities even in long-honored institutions keep emerging into the limelight.” (16)

“When the monumental level of corruption and deception in your world is exposed, even mainstream media will not be able to silence the revelations. National and international icons will be 'dethroned'; dishonest and tyrannical government leaders will be replaced by ones who are benevolent and wise; where war mentality exists, it will give way to peaceful negotiation and poverty will give way to fair allocation of the world's resources.” (17)

In the part of accountability that has to do with truth-telling, this torrent of revelations will deny the cabal any cover.

Matthew predicts that truth-telling will result in a thorough “housecleaning' within governments, religions, banking, corporations, education, commerce, medicine and health care—every source that has been instrumental in forming your beliefs and conscripting your activities.” It will continue “until all those sources of deception and corruption have been purged.” (18)

Our awakening has taken the cabal by surprise, SaLuSa informs us, and augurs their fall.

“[The dark] are aware that the people have suddenly awakened to what has been happening for Millennia of time. They never thought to see you as successful in regaining your power, and they face worrying times.

Politically they are not the same force, and their criminal acts are soon to be called to account.

“Once the truth really starts to reach your ears, you will become as one in demanding far-reaching changes. This will be a time of great opportunity to instigate new ways of governance, and ones that more truly reflect the wishes of the people. These will come into being and are necessary to pave the way for establishing an unassailable path to Ascension.” (19)

The increasing awareness of the world's population, SaLuSa tells us, is the best guarantee of the cabal's defeat: “Your new awareness is making it difficult for those working for the dark to hide their activities. You are seeing where it is occurring and who are the instigators and holding them responsible, and justice will ultimately prevail.” (20)

The prevailing of justice will be the second part of the accountability process, which we'll turn to soon.

Once first contact has taken place, SaLuSa says that the galactics will be able to bypass the media, at which time accountability can be completed: “We will as promised have direct contact with you and nothing will be able to stop us communicating with you. We can override your present systems and fully protect our own broadcasts.” (21)

Once free speech has been restored, says Atmos, we will be astonished at what we'll hear: “Before very long there will be changes that will bring back free speech and once those with stories to tell feel safe from retaliation you will be astounded at what has been going on in your name.” (22)

In the face of those revelations, he explains, our fears of today will pale: “Your greatest fears will seem insignificant, when you learn the truth of how close you came to totally losing your freedom and becoming enslaved.” (23)

This restoration of the mainstream media to independence, followed by unstoppable truth-telling, forms one part of the accountability operation.

Footnotes

- (1) Matthew's Message, April 26, 2010, at <https://www.matthewbooks.com/mattsmessage.htm>.
- (2) Matthew's Message, March 10, 2009, *ibid*.
- (3) Matthew's Message, April 26, 2010, *ibid*.
- (4) Diane of Sirius, Oct. 8, 2008, at https://www.treeofthegoldenlight.com/First_Contact/Channeled_Messages_by_Mike_Quinsey.htm.
- (5) Atmos, Dec. 17, 2008, at https://www.treeofthegoldenlight.com/First_Contact/Channeled_Messages_by_Mike_Quinsey.htm.
- (6) Ker-On of Venus, Oct. 22, 2008, at https://www.treeofthegoldenlight.com/First_Contact/Channeled_Messages_by_Mike_Quinsey.htm.
- (7) *Loc. cit.*
- (8) Matthew's Message, Sept. 14, 2008, *ibid*.
- (9) Matthew's Message, Dec. 21, 2008, *ibid*.
- (10) *Loc. cit.*
- (11) See <https://goldenageofgaia.com/2010/03/28/the-cias-operation-mockingbird/> .
- (12) Matthew's Message, July 27, 2008, *ibid*.
- (13) SaLuSa, Nov. 26, 2008, at https://www.treeofthegoldenlight.com/First_Contact/Channeled_Messages_by_Mike_Quinsey.htm.
- (14) Matthew's Message, 21 May 2008, *ibid*.
- (15) Matthew's Message, Aug. 30, 2008, *ibid*.
- (16) Matthew's Message, 21 May 2008, *ibid*.
- (17) Matthew's Messages, July 18, 2009, *ibid*.
- (18) Matthew's Message, 21 May 2008, *ibid*.
- (19) SaLuSa, Mar. 30, 2009, *ibid*.
- (20) SaLuSa, May 4, 2009, *ibid*.

(21) SaLuSa, Nov. 14, 2008, *ibid.*

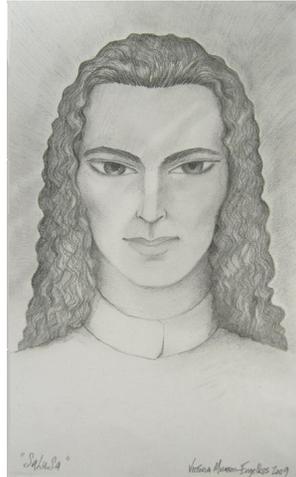
(22) Atmos, Dec. 17, 2008, *ibid.*

(23) *Loc. cit.*

What Is Accountability? Part 1

June 22, 2010

<https://goldenageofgaia.com/2010/06/22/what-is-accountability-part-15/>



SaLuSa of Sirius

The events I'm following on this website could be described as disclosure, accountability, first contact, the abundance program, terraforming, and ascension. In more words, these can be described as ending the ET/UFO truth embargo; establishing the truth of our history and prosecuting the criminally-responsible; making personal contact with the extensive presence of star nations around our planet; extending sufficient means for survival and satisfaction to all people on the planet; restoring the Earth to its original pristine condition; and successfully accomplishing our move to the Fifth Dimension.

Accountability is the name given to a process designed to establish the truth of crimes against humanity, war crimes, torture and similar events on this planet and to hold accountable those responsible for them.

Thus, one part of accountability is establishing the truth of our history and another part is bringing the worst perpetrators before courts of law. The process began some time ago but it will not be concluded until after first contact.

Let's look first at the process of establishing the truth of our history. Ag-Agria tells us:

“The truth is surely stranger than fiction, because you have been misled by the dark forces that covered it up. Now there is no stopping the avalanche of truth that is building up. It will engulf the world, and release you from the careful web of deceit that the dark ones have used to keep you under their control.

“It is up to each individual to spread the truth as it becomes known, but it will not be fully brought into being until we are in open contact with you [i.e., until first contact].

“There are many dear souls who speak quietly, and dare not risk their lives or that of their families by speaking out aloud. These are the times when the truth must emerge and the cleansing cannot be complete until it is fully told.

“Your history must be re-written according to the truth that has been concealed for millennia of time. It will be hard for some of you to contemplate, as you have lived in the darkness for so long. The truth can sometimes stare you in the face and you are still in denial and the cover-up in connection with UFOs is one such glaring example.

“It is fear and deliberate false information that has formed your beliefs. However, consider what it is that holds you back and try to keep an open mind. It will not be long before absolutely undeniable truth of our presence and our craft will be presented to you all.” (1)



Matthew Ward at 17, just prior to his transition

How will that truth be established? It will be revealed in part by physical records that exist and in part by etheric records. The physical records exist in the Hall of

Records, which Matthew Ward describes here:

“Mother, records abound! There is an energetic ‘hall of records’ within Earth, where it is maintained current by the evolved souls living there. Ancient written records have been discovered on the planet, although most have been intentionally destroyed or suppressed from public view, and many more still are to be discovered in tombs and other places considered sacred to the populations at those times.” (2)”
What records have been destroyed on Earth have their counterpart in the astral planes:

“[Heaven’s] libraries contain both energetic and print form records chronicling planetary history -- this includes replicas of the destroyed and lost records I mentioned.”(3)

And finally, Matthew tells us, there are the eternal records of the Akasha or primal ether:

“And universally, the Akashic records hold individually and collectively the history of souls and creation.” (4)

What are the Akashic Records?



Archangel Michael

Archangel Michael explains: “Akashic records are vibrational patterns – positive or negative – which are stored within the cosmic library which contains the total history of creation.” (5)

Atmos of Sirius explains their importance: “Without looking at your Akashic records, you have no idea as to the extent you may have previously moved into the depths of darkness.” (6)

SaLuSa adds:

“There is so much that we can reveal about your true history, and we can support those claims with indisputable proof that exists in the Akashic Records. You will find it fascinating as holographic pictures bring the past back to life.” (7)

Not everyone has access to the Akashic Records and certainly no one can look at another’s unless they have achieved a certain level of spiritual evolution or unless they have permission. Ascended beings of the Galactic Federation have achieved that evolutionary status:

“As a member of the Galactic Federation I have access to the Akashic records and can tell you that every deed and thought is recorded but is not used against you, and is there to ensure the truth is undisputable. It follows that when we can at last meet you, our teaching of your true history can be supported by irrefutable evidence.” (8)

The Akashic Records are used in intergalactic courts, says SaLuSa:

“We have Courts that are unlike yours and presided over by many High Beings of Light. Lies and subterfuge have no place in them, because there is no point in trying to deny that which is irrevocable and recorded in the ethers of life.” (9)

The galactics don’t intend to use the Akasha to deprive us of our right to believe as we wish. Says SaLuSa:

“We come not to destroy your beliefs but present you with another version that is supported by the Akashic Records. It will then be up to you to take from it what makes you feel comfortable and at ease.” (10)

Footnotes

1. Ag-Agria, Dec. 3, 2008, at http://www.treeofthegoldenlight.com/First_Contact/Channeled_Messages_by_Mike_Quinsey.htm.

2. Matthew's Message, April 20, 2004, at <http://www.matthewbooks.com/mattsmmessage.htm>.
3. Loc. cit. For more on counterpart records, see <http://www.angelfire.com/space2/light11/nmh/high1.html#lit> .
4. Loc. cit.
5. Archangel Michael, "Passport to Ascension," May 2009, through Ronna Herman, at <http://www.ronnastar.com/latest.html>. For more on Akashic Records, see <http://www.angelfire.com/space2/light11/nmh/reincarn1.html#akashic> and <http://www.angelfire.com/space2/light11/nmh/famous1.html#cayce>
6. Atmos of Sirius, June 24, 2009, at http://www.treeofthegoldenlight.com/First_Contact/Channeled_Messages_by_Mike_Quinsey.htm.
7. SaLuSa, April 17, 2009, at http://www.treeofthegoldenlight.com/First_Contact/Channeled_Messages_by_Mike_Quinsey.htm.
8. Diane of Sirius, May 29, 2009, at http://www.treeofthegoldenlight.com/First_Contact/Channeled_Messages_by_Mike_Quinsey.htm.
9. SaLuSa, Sept. 28, 2009, *ibid*.
10. SaLuSa, Nov. 7, 2008, *ibid*.
<https://goldenageofgaia.com/accountability/the-process-of-accountability/what-is-accountability-part-15/>

What Is Accountability? Part 2

June 23, 2010

<https://goldenageofgaia.com/2010/06/23/what-is-accountability-part-25/>



Before we look at the legal process by which accountability will be accomplished, I need to describe the lines of authority that the galactic and “terrestrial” ascended masters follow. And before I do that, I need to encourage us to alter our Third-Dimensional thinking about things like lines of authority, hierarchy, obeying orders, and so on.

In the Third Dimension, we’re accustomed to authority that is often arbitrary, harsh, etc. But authority in dimensions higher than the Third is not arbitrary and not harsh. In fact, the degree to which one wins the right to command revolves around the extent to which one loves and serves others; that is, the extent of one’s spiritual development or evolution.

That’s why one can speak about “natural” nobility in the higher planes. The lesser-evolved feel a *desire* to obey the higher-evolved. The closer we get to God, the more godly we are and this conditions the relations among souls of higher and lower development.

I think we all have an intuitive sense that the situation that exists here on the Third Dimension is not what exists at higher levels.

One corollary of this is that there is no xenophobia, racism, or nationalism among souls of the Fifth Dimension, galactic or terrestrial. They obey whomever is more spiritually evolved, whether they be from Earth or Sirius.

So therefore, in general, those who direct the ascension effort and the accountability process will be hierarchically and naturally arranged into levels like ascended masters, angels, Elohim, etc.

We'll find galactics obeying the terrestrial White Brotherhood and Sisterhood and terrestrials obeying the Sirian Blue Lodge, all of them responding to natural virtues or noble qualities.

The best comparison in our society is to consider how one would feel drawn to obey the words of a genuinely-saintly soul, whether that person was Hindu, Sufi, Christian, or whatever. They would speak "as one having authority," as the Gospels say.

Moreover, here on the physical plane, we cannot really "read" another's character. But on the Fifth Dimension, souls can sense, see, and read another's character in the aura, through telepathy, and so on. There's no guesswork involved, as SaLuSa explains:

"We cannot be fooled and we have the means to determine whether people speak truthfully.

"Indeed, when face to face with you we can tell so from your auras, or read your mind. From our point of view, you can literally be read like a book. We can see if you are spiritually evolved, and such souls emanate a powerful Light." (1)

As well, the degree of one's finery conveys authority. The possession of a crown, the magnificence of a robe, the wearing of a jewel are often indications of one's evolutionary standing. Granted that some people may dress themselves in a crown out of their own desire to wear one, say, in the astral planes, it will not be as fine as a crown that has been given for service.

That having been said, it is also true that many evolved souls will not wear ornaments or fine robes. It's again true that they may wear crowns or robes if the occasion demands it and not on other occasions. We'll be learning all of these spirit sociological matters as time goes on. Things will be different than they are on Earth in 3D.

Another matter before beginning. Here on the Third Dimension, all of us are mixed together. Saints, thieves, murderers, martyrs, the corrupt, the clean. But on higher planes, we are not all mixed together.

On the Fifth Dimension, only people of goodly character can stand the refined vibrations. People of lesser character must remain on lower levels. This is the same on the spirit side of life, where people of lesser character must remain on the dark planes; people of higher character go to the Summerlands. Above the physical plane or Third Dimension, we all get sorted out.

Thus, it's not so important whether a person comes from Earth or Sirius as whether they are a resident of the Fifth Dimension or not. Again there is not the xenophobia that there is on Earth in 3D.

Now someone may be wondering why, if we sort ourselves out on higher dimensions, there would be more and lesser developed souls on any one plane. The answer is, as far as I'm aware, that souls of higher dimensions provide the leadership on any given plane. So the "hierarch" of the Fifth Dimension might be a soul from a significantly-higher plane who agrees to endure the lower vibrations to serve the Divine in this manner. He or she would not be considered a resident of the lower plane.

So, in considering the Light forces who are here to redeem our situation, I encourage you not to think in terms of species, races and nations, but instead of spiritual development.

Then, when I say that the galactics obey the ascended masters of Earth's evolutionary stream, you won't have so much difficulty wondering why galactics might obey terrestrials.

Footnotes

24. SaLuSa, May 3, 2010, *ibid*.

25. Ker-On, Aug. 5, 2009, *ibid*.

26. SaLuSa, Aug. 19, 2009, *ibid*.

27. SaLuSa, May 5, 2010, *ibid*.

28. SaLuSa, Feb. 10, 2010, *ibid.*
29. Matthew's Message, April 26, 2010, *ibid.*
30. *Loc. cit.*
31. Matthew Ward, March 29, 2010, *ibid.*
32. SaLuSa, Feb. 24, 2010, *ibid.*
33. SaLuSa, Oct. 26, 2009, *ibid.*
34. *Loc. cit.*
35. *Loc. cit.*
36. Diane of Sirius, May 29, 2009, *ibid.*

What Is Accountability? Part 3

June 24, 2010

<https://goldenageofgaia.com/2010/06/24/what-is-accountability-part-35/>



The members of the space coalitions here to restore Earth and take it (and us) to the Fifth Dimension are at least Fifth-Dimensional beings. That means they have unitive consciousness, such as you might see in Ramana Maharshi or Adyashanti. You can hear that in SaLuSa's description of who the Galactic Federation are: "We of the Galactic Federation are you, and in us you will see what you are to be. Nothing could be more natural than a coming together of all of us. Our futures are joined in love and the desire to take our knowledge and abilities to others. "God has given us the power of creation, and the knowledge of how to correctly use it. We are trusted having vowed to serve the will of God and spread the Light far and wide. We are all to be the warriors of Light for the benefit of all other souls." (1)

Our galactic family is one part of the force that is ending the rule of the cabal. The other part are the souls whom we think of more as being "terrestrial." These include the ascended masters of the White Brotherhood, the celestials known to us, and other members of the spiritual hierarchy whom we think of as attached to Earth.

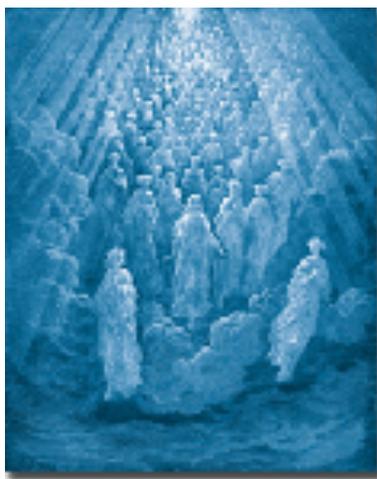
Archangel Metatron spoke on behalf of all of these:

"I AM [Archangel] Metatron, greeting you in your vibrational home, that of the 5th dimension. . . .

"We are your family . . . we are the realm that you now inhabit and we come with you, to walk hand in hand into this familiar, yet foreign land. This new territory that you have dutifully claimed as your own now holds you in vibrational alignment with all that is God's glory." (2)

But many of us, I think, will relax when we know significantly more about the galactic wing of the Light forces. One of the things we probably wish to know is whom do they obey?

SaLuSa tells us right off the bat: “We serve the higher forces.” (3) If we could really understand, believe and accept that, there would be no need to say more. But many people want a few more details to feel comfortable with the thought of galactics acting on our behalf.



What SaLuSa says of the galactic “line of authority” could be said of all the members of the Light forces gathered to serve us. It “goes all the way back to God.” Lines of authority for spirits and for higher-dimensional beings in physical bodies go all the way back to God because hierarchical authority on the higher planes derives from God.

SaLuSa adds that it “passes through various groups and councils of high evolution and consciousness. It finally reaches you through us and the [ascended] Masters, who wait in readiness to return to Earth.” (4)

Before looking at the ascended masters, we might want to remember that life in the higher dimensions, as Archdeacon Wilberforce so aptly put it two centuries ago in a communication from the spirit lands is organized differently than ours:

“We spirits are not a democracy but a hierarchy – an ordered grade of beings, ascending beyond our capacity even here to follow its upward ranges. But there is no injustice. Each occupies its position by reason of capacity and fitness. Democracy on earth will fail unless it becomes a

brotherhood [of] older and younger brothers.” (5)

This is the kind of society that SaLuSa is pointing to as well.

By and large, the ascended masters that SaLuSa is speaking of belong, around Earth in any case, to the White Brotherhood. They are the level of authority closest to us and the level that the galactics liaise with on a day-to-day basis. If this were Star Trek, we can imagine them being on the stardeck, with the galactic officers. SaLuSa acknowledges the directing role the White Brotherhood plays: “[The Galactic Federation is] just part of an active organization that comes under the direction of the White Brotherhood, committed to bringing Light to Earth.” (6) On another occasion, he says:

“We . . . work with ascended Spiritual Beings whose names are often well known to you. They have acted as your Brothers from the Light and are sometimes recognized as far back as Atlantean times, showing Man that your spiritual needs are always well looked after.” (7)

These ascended beings include Jesus, Buddha, St. Germain, Kuthumi, Hilarion and all the other ascended masters we’ve heard of. They are said to be headquartered in Shamballa, on the etheric plane over the Gobi Desert in Mongolia. (8)

Above the White Brotherhood are levels upon levels of Spiritual Hierarchy which are only names to us. The most important individual, in terms of all that we are concerned with, is Sanat Kumara, who heads up the ascension effort. Because he’s so important, I’ll cite a few descriptions of him. Notice how the Hathors say he summoned them:

Hathors: “We know Sanat Kumara well for it was he who asked us to enter this Universe. As an Ascended Master, Sanat Kumara has taken on numerous responsibilities associated with the elevation of planet Earth and this solar system. He is working for the ascension, the evolution of consciousness in the solar system, as we are.” (9)

St. Germain: “Sanat Kumara is thus in charge of guiding mankind, along with other life forms and the angelic realm, through the present transition into the new Golden Era. . . . Earth’s present transition requires the careful coordination between Mother Earth’s needs and those of the living creatures She hosts.” (10)

Anonymous Source: “Sanat Kumara is an advanced being who is regarded as the Lord or Regent of Earth and of humanity.

“It is believed by some that he is the founder of the Great White Brotherhood, which is composed of Ascended Masters and volunteers from other worlds who have joined together to advance spiritual evolution on Earth.” (11)

Until recently, Sanat Kumara occupied the position of Planetary Logos and is known in the Bible as the “Ancient of Days.” He is now Universal Logos. He can serve as an example of the purity of the exalted spiritual authorities that the galactics and terrestrials report to in their ascension work.



It's probable that Sanat Kumara and the angels are among the “great Beings of Light that dwell in the realms of pure Light”(12) that SaLuSa mentions on another occasion.

Above Sanat Kumara and the angels, the great beings of Light cease to be talked about as personalities and are more often referred to as groups. The Elders, whom SaLuSa talks about, are an example:

“Behind all that happens are the mighty ones such as the Elders who direct all creation and observe the edicts of the Creator. They operate on an unimaginable scale, holding immense power that reaches through the different Universes.” (13)

Thus we have the day-to-day managers, like the White Brotherhood; the august beings who stand at the pinnacle of hierarchy, like Sanat Kumara; and the unknowable entities who are discussed simply as groups, like the Elders and Elohim, and perhaps angelic orders like the Cherubim and Seraphim.

It is these beings, and beings like them, from wherever they hail, that the galactics and terrestrials report to in their ascension work.

Most often these beings organize themselves in councils, for specific purposes. SaLuSa refers to them: “There are Councils in the higher dimensions” he reveals, (14), “various councils that oversee your evolution.” (15) Matthew Ward explains that groupings whether temporary or permanent are common in the universe:

“There are countless galactic and intergalactic federations, councils, unified forces, experiencing clusters, collective-soul energy fields, free-spirit civilizations and other organized souls in this universe.” (16)

He describes one of these – a planning council – as “sort of like an intergalactic UN as far as the participants representing many different cultures.” (17) They “designed the master plan of Earth’s Golden Age [and] have been observing the pace of flux in the collective consciousness.” (18)

“The members were chosen by their respective civilizations to represent them,” says Matthew. (19) “The highest Orders and Councils are one in a Brotherhood of Light,” Diane of Sirius assures us. (20)

SaLuSa gives us an example of the kind of work they do, in this case, regulating the light that strikes the Earth, so as not to overwhelm us:

“As you might expect, there are Councils in the higher dimensions that control the degree to which the various rays of Light are beamed to Earth. It is a process of upliftment that gradually increases the level of vibration in your dimension. It is calculated to bring about an increase in the levels of mass consciousness, in a way that is acceptable to you and able to be drawn upon.

“To increase the levels too quickly would cause discomfort to those who were ill prepared for it. The object is to return as many of you as possible to the Light, and able to be uplifted through Ascension. So you will understand that there is a grand plan being worked out, supported by great Beings of Light.” (21)

David Wilcock often refers to these beings as “management”:

“What I call management [is,] you know, the higher, positive forces out there, that are much more vast in their potential. These are the kind of guys that can basically move an entire solar system around just as we would roll the marbles on a table.” (22)

“Menta” is an intergalactic being whom Matthew Ward invited to address us in his book *Reflections for a New Era*. The manner in which Menta’s civilization became involved may be similar to that of many others among the star nations here. Her attitude would also probably be similar to others participating in ascension work:

“Our governing body approached the Intergalactic Council high authority and volunteered our services. Understanding Earth’s condition and her ‘cry of invitation,’ the Council sanctioned our participation after being assured that our interest was not self-serving. That is, we would give all necessary assistance solely for the good of the Earth and not take advantage of her weakened condition to conquer her peoples.

“Not only would we never think of such an act of betrayal, but an indication of conquest intent would mean a declaration of war with peacekeepers of the cosmos and NEVER would we choose that condition! War is not a province of feminine energy [Ed. her species is feminine], only of masculine, and we have absolutely no interest in it.” (23)

These great beings model our future, SaLuSa says:

“We are what you are to become, Cosmic Beings who have ascended and have the freedom to travel throughout the vastness of your great Universe. You are already members of the Galactic Federation, and may wish to serve others through our organization. There are also other Councils and Federations like ours dedicated to doing the work of the Creator and opportunities abound to follow your hearts desire.” (24)

As time goes on, we’ll undoubtedly hear fuller descriptions of all of these exalted beings. In fact discussions of them may one day be as common as discussions of athletic heroes or movie stars today, as our attention on ephemeral events subsides and our attention on cosmic events increases.

For now my intention is simply to introduce us to the authorities the galactics obey. The galactics are not here to rifle our resources or enslave our people. SaLuSa tells

us:

“[Some] hold fear of our presence, mainly due to the images projected by your writers of Science Fiction. It is the comic book image of monsters set upon taking over your world. It has created a reaction of fear to our coming. However, the very reason for our messages is to convey the love we have at heart for you, and to let you know that our mission is one of peace.” (15)

“We have never represented any type of threat to you, and in fact take pride in having protected you for thousands of years. We have kept unwelcome visitors away from Earth, and carefully monitored on-earth activities whether they have been natural or man made.” (26)

They are here to help us to restore the Earth and ascend. As SaLuSa says:

“We of the Galactic Federation are your future selves and in us you can see the levels of attainment that are open to you. ...

“We are your mentors for the time being, but soon you shall stand alongside us and together we shall explore the realms beyond us.” (27)

Footnotes

1. Matthew’s Message, April 26, 2010, at <http://www.matthewbooks.com/mattsmessage.htm>.
2. Ibid., March 10, 2009, *ibid.*
3. Ibid., April 26, 2010, *ibid.*
4. Diane of Sirius, Oct. 8, 2008, at http://www.treeofthegoldenlight.com/First_Contact/Channeled_Messages_by_Mike_Quinsey.htm.
5. Atmos, Dec. 17, 2008, at http://www.treeofthegoldenlight.com/First_Contact/Channeled_Messages_by_Mike_Quinsey.htm.
6. Ker-On of Venus, Oct. 22, 2008, at http://www.treeofthegoldenlight.com/First_Contact/Channeled_Messages_by_Mike_Quinsey.htm.

7. Loc. cit.
8. Matthew's Message, Sept. 14, 2008, *ibid.*
9. *Ibid.*, Dec. 21, 2008, *ibid.*
10. Loc. cit.
11. See <https://goldenageofgaia.com/2010/03/28/the-cias-operation-mockingbird/> .
12. Matthew's Message, July 27, 2008, *ibid.*
13. SaLuSa, Nov. 26, 2008, at http://www.treeofthegoldenlight.com/First_Contact/Channeled_Messages_by_Mike_Quinsey.htm.
14. Matthew's Message, 21 May 2008, *ibid.*
15. *Ibid.*, Aug. 30, 2008, *ibid.*
16. *Ibid.*, 21 May 2008, *ibid.*
17. *Ibid.*, July 18, 2009, *ibid.*
18. *Ibid.*, 21 May 2008, *ibid.*
19. SaLuSa, Mar. 30, 2009, *ibid.*
20. *Ibid.*, May 4, 2009, *ibid.*
21. *Ibid.*, Nov. 14, 2008, *ibid.*
22. Atmos, Dec. 17, 2008, *ibid.*
23. Loc. cit.

What Is Accountability? Part 4

June 25, 2010

<https://goldenageofgaia.com/2010/06/25/what-is-accountability-part-45/>



Now that we've looked briefly at the galactics and the Spiritual Hierarchy, which together (along with their Earth allies) make up the Light forces, let's also look at the Illuminati and their dark cohorts.

Who are the Illuminati? Matthew Ward explains:

“The Illuminati is not an organization of card-carrying members, but rather the ‘umbrella’ name of disparate groups and a large number of powerful individuals who have been controlling or heavily influencing the most important aspects of life throughout your world for centuries.

“In recent years they also have become known by other designations, such as the secret government, New World Order, dark cabal or the elitists; and they include the top figures in financial institutions, investment markets, multinational corporations, religions, education, media, military forces, judicial systems, entertainment, the medical ‘establishment,’ regulatory and advisory bodies, royal families, Zionists.” (1)

On two occasions – 2009 and 2010 – Matthew listed their crimes. It's amazing that the two lists don't reproduce each other. I can think of some Illuminati acts which still don't show up on either list, so extensive were their crimes:

“Other information that will come out incrementally includes proof of situations that have been ridiculed by the disparaging label ‘conspiracy theory’; insidious mind-control programs and methods; deliberately-contaminated vaccines and laboratory-designed diseases to reduce the world’s population; corruption in ‘justice’ systems; vast underground areas and what goes on there; the real perpetrators of terrorism and wars; the international web of collusion that has been controlling the global economy and commerce, health care, education and mainstream media; the long-time presence of extraterrestrial beings and their meetings with heads of governments; and the strategic divisiveness of religions. The amount of information is staggering, and revealing it in one fell swoop would be too much for any psyche to handle.” (2)

“They have controlled governments, started civil and international wars, caused famines and widespread impoverishment, created boom times for industrialists and depressions for the poor, released laboratory-designed viruses, assassinated opposition. They are the perpetrators of unjust laws, Satanic rituals, chemtrails and other toxic pollution, destruction of animal life on land and in the seas, mind control, the ‘illegal’ drug industry, erosion of civil rights and denial of God-given freedoms, suppression or misuse of technology, political and ideological divisiveness. In short, the Illuminati have been profoundly adversely affecting all life on Earth -- indeed, the very life of Earth herself!” (3)

They have beggared the United States, Diane of Sirius maintains:

“Your country is now bankrupt yet at one time it was extremely wealthy, but your wealth has been channeled into the families who have controlled your lives. Through manipulation and covert actions they have kept you in need, and at the same time spent your hard-earned dollars on war and politics to gain world control.” (4)

They almost succeeded in taking over the world, Atmos says:

“The world at large has little idea of how corrupt successive governments have been in the U.S., but they are awakening to their methods and are beginning to reject them. As you might correctly say, a handful of people in high places have controlled the world for millennia of time, and have

advanced their plans for global control almost to the point of success.” (5)

Ker-On of Venus explains the cabal’s *modus operandi*:

“The biggest factor that the dark play on are your fears play on [all] your fears, which they create by their words and actions.”(6)

Ker-On can find no better example of this “than the terrorist threat, and the consequent draconian laws to exert even greater control over you. You see with your very eyes what is happening and how you are being poisoned in many ways, yet your representatives do little or nothing to prevent it.” (7) The worst “terrorist” incident was “9/11,” the truth of which cannot remain hidden much longer, Matthew says. When it comes out, the cabal will fall.



“In the higher vibrations in which Earth is now orbiting, that truth [about who planned and executed ‘9/11’] cannot be hidden much longer; when it emerges along with its even deeper purpose than controlling oil resources in the Middle East, which is to dominate the entire planet and kill or enslave its peoples, the Illuminati’s long reign of terror will meet its just end.” (8)

So severe was 9/11 that, according to Matthew Ward, Mother Earth asked the Divine to assure her that no such man-made act of violence would be permitted to occur again:

“By honoring Earth’s free will to never again experience any terrorist activity like ‘9/11’, God has authorized extraterrestrial intervention to prevent all such attempts and they have successfully done so more than a dozen times since September 11, 2001, including the neutralizing of manmade viruses that were intended to create pandemics.” (9)

But lesser acts of violence fall under the law of free will and cannot be stopped.

“The deaths, injuries and property destruction in Mumbai, India, were the work of the Illuminati-controlled faction of the CIA. Known as ‘black ops’, that event and others similar to it, as well as lesser destructive efforts by zealous individuals, come under Creator’s ‘free will’ cosmic law that the rulers of all universes are bound to obey.” (10)

The U.S. cabal’s control over the press was vital to its plan to dominate the world. Through initiatives like Operation Mockingbird (11) which began in the 1950s, the CIA eliminated a strong and independent press, which served as a watchdog to protect human rights and freedoms. Without a free press, the cabal was able to do whatever it wished without public scrutiny. Its opposite is also true: a vigorous free press would allow the truth to be known and the people’s freedom to be restored.



By mid-2008 the wall of silence that censorship of the press had built was beginning to crumble. Matthew Ward could report the ending of some secrecy:

“Although censorship still exists to some extent in mainstream media, with newscasts and the press reporting a bank closure, others with losses in the billions, and the bankrupt status of major mortgage-makers and many smaller lenders, truth is beginning to emerge about what has led to this state of fiscal affairs.” (12)

By the end of 2008, SaLuSa was also pointing out to us the increasing flow of revelations about the cabal’s activities:

“You may have noticed you are now in a time when disclosures about the conspiracies that have held you down are coming out thick and fast. This is another aspect of the power of the higher energies that are being grounded

upon Earth.

“They are not just opening people’s eyes to the truth, but empowering their Light so that they are no longer afraid to speak. It has a snowball effect and once it is underway, there will be an avalanche of revelations as others gain confidence to come forward.

“You have a most apt statement that ‘the truth shall set you free’ and that process is gaining momentum. It is an energy that you can feel and intuitively know that you can accept it.” (13)

The break in censorship meant the disclosure of “ever-increasing numbers of stories about people in all walks of life, from small townships to national and international bodies, who have been engaged in such [activities] as sexual molestation, embezzlement, bribery, robbery, illegal business negotiations, child pornography and blatant lies.” (14)

Matthew predicted that eventually a wave of truth-telling would break out that could not be stopped:

“You will see more honest reporting as media controllers’ hold becomes increasingly tenuous.” (15)

“Eventually there will be no ‘sacred cows’ remaining as nefarious activities even in long-honored institutions keep emerging into the limelight.” (16)

“When the monumental level of corruption and deception in your world is exposed, even mainstream media will not be able to silence the revelations. National and international icons will be ‘dethroned’; dishonest and tyrannical government leaders will be replaced by ones who are benevolent and wise; where war mentality exists, it will give way to peaceful negotiation and poverty will give way to fair allocation of the world’s resources.” (17)

In the part of accountability that has to do with truth-telling, this torrent of revelations will deny the cabal any cover.

Matthew predicts that truth-telling will result in a thorough “‘housecleaning’ within governments, religions, banking, corporations, education, commerce, medicine and health care—every source that has been instrumental in forming your beliefs and

conscripting your activities.” It will continue “until all those sources of deception and corruption have been purged.” (18)

Our awakening has taken the cabal by surprise, SaLuSa informs us, and augurs their fall:

“[The dark] are aware that the people have suddenly awakened to what has been happening for Millennia of time. They never thought to see you as successful in regaining your power, and they face worrying times. Politically they are not the same force, and their criminal acts are soon to be called to account.

“Once the truth really starts to reach your ears, you will become as one in demanding far-reaching changes. This will be a time of great opportunity to instigate new ways of governance, and ones that more truly reflect the wishes of the people. These will come into being and are necessary to pave the way for establishing an unassailable path to Ascension.” (19)

The increasing awareness of the world’s population, SaLuSa tells us, is the best guarantee of the cabal’s defeat: “Your new awareness is making it difficult for those working for the dark to hide their activities. You are seeing where it is occurring and who are the instigators and holding them responsible, and justice will ultimately prevail.” (20)

The prevailing of justice will be the second part of the accountability process, which we’ll turn to soon.

Once first contact has taken place, SaLuSa says that the galactics will be able to bypass the media, at which time accountability can be completed: “We will as promised have direct contact with you and nothing will be able to stop us communicating with you. We can override your present systems and fully protect our own broadcasts.” (21)

Once free speech has been restored, says Atmos, we will be astonished at what we’ll hear: “Before very long there will be changes that will bring back free speech and once those with stories to tell feel safe from retaliation you will be astounded at what has been going on in your name.” (22)

In the face of those revelations, he explains, our fears of today will pale: “Your greatest fears will seem insignificant, when you learn the truth of how close you

came to totally losing your freedom and becoming enslaved.” (23)

This restoration of the mainstream media to independence, followed by unstoppable truth-telling, forms one part of the accountability operation.

1. Matthew’s Message, April 26, 2010, at <http://www.matthewbooks.com/mattsmessage.htm>.
2. Ibid., March 10, 2009, *ibid.*
3. Ibid., April 26, 2010, *ibid.*
4. Diane of Sirius, Oct. 8, 2008, at http://www.treeofthegoldenlight.com/First_Contact/Channeled_Messages_by_Mike_Quinsey.htm.
5. Atmos, Dec. 17, 2008, at http://www.treeofthegoldenlight.com/First_Contact/Channeled_Messages_by_Mike_Quinsey.htm.
6. Ker-On of Venus, Oct. 22, 2008, at http://www.treeofthegoldenlight.com/First_Contact/Channeled_Messages_by_Mike_Quinsey.htm.
7. *Loc. cit.*
8. Matthew’s Message, Sept. 14, 2008, *ibid.*
9. Ibid., Dec. 21, 2008, *ibid.*
10. *Loc. cit.*
11. See <https://goldenageofgaia.com/2010/03/28/the-cias-operation-mockingbird/> .
12. Matthew’s Message, July 27, 2008, *ibid.*
13. SaLuSa, Nov. 26, 2008, at http://www.treeofthegoldenlight.com/First_Contact/Channeled_Messages_by_Mike_Quinsey.htm.
14. Matthew’s Message, 21 May 2008, *ibid.*
15. Ibid., Aug. 30, 2008, *ibid.*

16. Ibid., 21 May 2008, *ibid.*
17. Ibid., July 18, 2009, *ibid.*
18. Ibid., 21 May 2008, *ibid.*
19. SaLuSa, Mar. 30, 2009, *ibid.*
20. SaLuSa, May 4, 2009, *ibid.*
21. Ibid., Nov. 14, 2008, *ibid.*
22. Atmos, Dec. 17, 2008, *ibid.*
23. *Loc. cit.*

What Is Accountability? Part 5

June 26, 2010

<https://goldenageofgaia.com/2010/06/26/what-is-accountability-part-55/>



In administering the accountability process, the Spiritual Hierarchy and star nations obey the various laws that apply at different levels of the universe. Above all are the natural or universal laws, such as the laws of karma, attraction, and free will.

These are the most basic and binding laws of all. We can think of them as God's laid-on or built-in rules for the way in which life is to proceed.

They precondition and limit any person's action in any given situation in life. They also serve as walls to prevent us wandering off from the path that leads to the fulfilment of life's purpose, which is to realize our true identity as God.

They are not usually negotiable although they may be mitigated by divine Grace. As Sri Ramakrishna reminds us: "He who has made the law can also change it."
(1) SaLuSa confirms this fact: "Through the Law of Grace you can be allowed to forego karma, providing you have turned to the Light. God is not unreasonable. . . . The soul that has transgressed and found the path of Light and Love is greeted back as a long lost son." (2)

Our space family also obey their own laws. Earlier we heard SaLuSa refer in passing to how their own courts operate:

“We have Courts that are unlike yours and presided over by many High Beings of Light. Lies and subterfuge have no place in them, because there is no point in trying to deny that which is irrevocable and recorded in the ethers of life.” (3)

They also obey those of our laws that are just and equitable. Matthew confirms that accountability is “a process whereby your desires for benevolent changes are being honored within your own laws that were established in honesty and justness but subverted by dark minds to serve their purposes.” (4)

The effort of the Light forces to conduct accountability fairly has led to painstaking efforts to gather evidence. Says Matthew:

“For several years a gigantic amount of investigation has been going on that ultimately will lead to charges of wrongdoing ranging from corruption to crimes against humanity. This far-reaching effort is being accomplished within legal means that require indisputable evidence, an essential but tedious and time-consuming process, and like all legal matters, progressive developments are not publicly reported.” (5)

The accountability process is not the first time in our history that the galactics have intervened in the face of attempts to dominate us, SaLuSa explains:

“On Earth you have draconian laws that are often neither fair nor justified, and are in fact introduced purely to keep a firm control over everything you do. You are also subject to Universal Law as we are, and unless they are observed even higher powers will intervene.

“It has happened many times where your civilization is concerned, resulting in meetings and councils to decide the right course of action. Wise souls adjudicate on such occasions and we observe and obey their conclusions.” (6)

Ag-Agria tells us that no one in the universe can get away with harming another. All are held accountable and the results of our actions are visited upon us by the natural law:

“Not a single soul can get away with harming another one, without knowing exactly how that soul felt and the effect on their lives. How else will you learn to accept the right of another soul to live in peace, and in a manner

chosen by them as part of their life experiences? . . .

“In the future when you have turned totally to the Light, you will live in absolute harmony and peace with all life. You will then be subject to Universal Law, and to live otherwise would be quite beyond your thinking or actions.” (7)

The White Brotherhood and the star nations together will supervise the accountability process. Its purpose is not to punish, but to establish responsibility and to clear the cabal from positions of power over us.

My understanding is that incarnate terrestrial judges and 3D courts will be used to try the perpetrators. This process of trial and sentencing concludes the legal element of the overall process of accountability.

Apparently, Earth’s present-day cabal will be shocked to see the effectiveness and speed of the accountability operation:

“Come the time very soon when positive action is going to be taken against them, they will be shocked at the speed with which their destiny will change. There is not one who shall escape the net that draws ever more tightly around them.

“Justice shall eventually be seen to take place, but in a way quite different to what you have been used to. You will find that it cannot be mocked or denied by some sharp practice, and the truth of any event will be fully known and not subject to falsification or cover-up. (8)

The accountability process will not go on in Western nations alone, Matthew says, but all over the world:

“This is *world transformation*, not only the purging of one nation’s corruption and deception. The light that is cleansing the United States knows no national boundaries -- it is permeating every country in your world and beneath all the current foment, positive changes are underway worldwide.” (9)

Some areas will take longer than others to transform but, Matthew informs us:

“Please do not despair! Within very few years, every country in your world will have honorable, wise leaders and just laws; and tyranny, impoverishment and the inferior status of women will be only lamentable chapters in history books.” (10)

Not everyone will welcome the accountability process, according to Ag-Agria:

“You might imagine that the truth would be welcomed with open arms, but for many it is seen as a disturbance and interruption to their way of life.” (11) But, he reminds us, the accountability process is for the good of all:

“Everyone must consider the broader picture as it is what is good for all and operates in fairness, and stands for equality and justice without favor to any particular group. It must come into being.” (12)

Different people will have different reactions, he says, depending on how much they know of the truth of events:

“As evidence comes forth, emotions will be mixed: shock, disbelief, relief. To the people who believe ‘official’ reports, the revelations are certain to be shocking. Very likely pragmatists will scoff initially, and many, many people will reel. This is understandable, as it is almost impossible to comprehend the vastness, viciousness and secrecy of the darkness that for millennia has controlled everything that affected life on Earth.

“But to all who have been awaiting the disclosure of long-hidden truths, there will be not only relief that the time has come at last, there will be exultation, and it will be shared by light beings throughout this universe!” (13)

Diane of Sirius also discusses the impact on us:

“Their actions are no longer secret but even so you will be shocked to learn the extent of their power, and the draconian and fearful measures they have used.

“Some people have been easily fooled, and there remains a difficult period during which we will have to provide much evidence of what has been taking place in your name. That will not tax our ability to do so, and we shall make the truth known on a world-wide basis. Your media will be unable to stifle or hide the truth, and they have been as guilty as anyone at hiding it.”

(14)

SaLuSa tells us that over the course of the centuries, almost all of us have been compromised by the cabal or accepted their authority:

“No one likes to be shown as susceptible to the falsehoods that have been presented as the truth. . . .

“All of you have at various times succumbed to the dark forces, and in your innocence accepted their authority.” (15)

Accountability will bring changes in the public sphere, Matthew explains:

“You will see changes in the president’s closest advisors. As I told my mother when she was surprised about his appointments and nominees for posts, most notably Hillary Clinton. ‘These are not cast in marble,’ and I said that Obama was operating in the wisdom of ‘Keep your friends close and your enemies closer’.

“You will also see changes in Congress, either a lessening of opposition because members are turning to the light or they will be leaving in disgrace, as will persons in the previous administration.” (16)

A new era of openness will follow, says Diane of Sirius.

“In the future your leaders will be chosen for their honesty and integrity, and their spiritual awareness. They will speak openly and truthfully and shall intuitively know what is needed.

“Our presence will be as ones who assist in ensuring the new plan eventually works for all people wherever they are, and equality will be our byword as the standards of your lives are raised up. So many problems will be overcome in the first few months of our contact with you.” (17)

Our individual sovereignty, dignity, and wellbeing will be restored, SaLuSa says:

“Dear Ones, your time has arrived when your freedom and sovereignty falsely taken from you shall be restored. It may take time to fully do so, but it shall be done with our help. Many reforms will be made with a view to

bringing back justice, and seeking out corruption and criminal activity.

“You want a society based upon fairness and honesty where you can trust each other, and that is what you will get. Be assured that the plans for this have already been meticulously made to ensure absolute success. Our allies simply wait their instructions to proceed, and that is not too far away.” (18)

Changes will be made to the legal system to make it fair and just, says SaLuSa:

“There will be changes in your laws so that justice can be seen to be operating in a fair manner. Your rights will be restored and fully protected, so that you cannot be held or imprisoned without sufficient evidence. It is also important that you are allowed legal representation as your right, and not held guilty until it is proven.

“Equally as important will be a restructuring of the powers given to those who apply the law and police your streets. In actual fact, once we come to your Earth and address your problems, and people see a brighter future ahead, the level of crime will dramatically fall. Clearly removing inequality and poverty will by itself remove conditions that often lead to crime. We also see that the need to take drugs to escape your reality, or for social occasions will decline.” (19)

Matthew advises us to let go of our anxieties about any current laws or situations:

“Please dismiss concerns about any current or proposed laws, bills, doctrines, customs, policies, treaties or procedures that are based in unfairness or unjustness or present harm to mind, body or spirit. Like everything else in your world that derives from darkness, those will end incrementally along Earth’s journey to fourth density, where no darkness can exist.” (20)

Although we’ve been deprived of choice by the Illuminati for many millennia, according to SaLuSa, all that will now end:

“The problem on Earth has been that because the Illuminati have set up a powerful system of control, you have not had any choice in the matter. Through fair means or foul they have repeatedly manipulated voting all over the world, and disposed of people that have stood in their way. . . .

“They are fearful Beings that live off your fear, but the tables are turning and it is they who are in fear of the consequences of their deeds. No one is so big or clever that they can avoid justice, and of necessity some culprits will be tried under your laws so that the truth can come out. Ultimately every soul stands before the Light, and only the truth can remain within it. (21)

The cabal’s own greed is what has finally brought them down, SaLuSa tells us:

“They have been cunning and all-powerful using whatever means that supported their agenda, but power corrupts and it has brought them down. They have imploded through their own greed and egotistical belief in their own immortality. All through your history you will find that the most powerful leaders and their minions, have been the architects of their own demise.” (22)

Nonetheless, we are encouraged to refrain from judging them. Correction of their faults will occur as a result of their own life reviews. (23) Ker-On tells us:

“Have no fear that in the long run all will answer for their crimes, but spare your judgment as they will be their own strongest critics when their life reviews take place. Do not spend your energy focusing on the dark and their deeds, but turn to all that is of the Light. That is how you will do your best work, and bring Ascension so much nearer.” (24)

This then is the accountability process which will soon be initiated and which will deprive the cabal of position and power. Once it has been concluded, we will know the truth of our history and our individual sovereignty will have been restored. All will proceed according to law and nothing unfair or unjust in our present situation will be permitted to continue.

Footnotes

(1) Paramahansa Ramakrishna in Swami Nikhilananda, trans., *The Gospel of Sri Ramakrishna*. New York: Ramakrishna-Vivekananda Center, 1978; c1942, 817.

(2) SaLuSa, Dec. 11, 2009, at https://www.treeofthegoldenlight.com/First_Contact/Channeled_Messages_by_Mike_Quinsey.htm.

(3) Ibid. Sept. 28, 2009, *ibid*.

- (4) Matthew's Message, July 4, 2008, at <https://www.matthewbooks.com/mattsmessage.htm>.
- (5) Ibid., March 10, 2009, *ibid.*
- (6) SaLuSa, May 26, 2010, *ibid.*
- (7) Ag-Agria of Sirius, 1 September 2008, at https://www.treeofthegoldenlight.com/First_Contact/Channeled_Messages_by_Mike_Quinsey.htm
- (8) SaLuSa, Sept. 28, 2009, *ibid.*
- (9) Matthew's Message, March 10, 2009, *ibid.*
- (10) *Loc. cit.*
- (11) Ag-Agria, Dec. 3, 2008, *ibid.*
- (12) *Loc. cit.*
- (13) *Loc. cit.*
- (14) Diane of Sirius, Oct. 8, 2008, at https://www.treeofthegoldenlight.com/First_Contact/Channeled_Messages_by_Mike_Quinsey.htm
- (15) SaLuSa, Nov. 26, 2008, *ibid.*
- (16) Matthew's Message, March 10, 2009, *ibid.*
- (17) Diane of Sirius, Oct. 8, 2008, *ibid.*
- (18) SaLuSa, Feb. 10, 2010, *ibid.*
- (19) *Ibid.*, June 14, 2010, *ibid.*
- (20) Matthew's Message, March 29, 2010, *ibid.*
- (21) SaLuSa, Sept. 11, 2009, *ibid.*

(22) Ibid. Nov. 26, 2008, *ibid.*

(23) On the life review or “judgment,” see New Maps of Heaven, “The Judgment,” at <https://www.angelfire.com/space2/light11/nmh/judge1.html> and First Contact, “The Judgment,” at <https://www.angelfire.com/space2/light11/fc/life1.html#judge10>.

(24) Ker-On of Venus, Jan. 21, 2009, at https://www.treeofthegoldenlight.com/First_Contact/Channeled_Messages_by_Mike_Quinsey.htm.

Galactic Justice

March 3, 2022

<https://goldenageofgaia.com/2022/03/03/333363/>



We're probably not aware that the galactic federations around our planet can only come to our aid if we, consciously or unconsciously, ask for or invite it. Otherwise the Law of Freewill applies and they must leave us to our own devices.

With the suggestion of nuclear war breaking out, Ashtar through Sharon Stewart outlined how handling it could solve the matter of disclosure:

Ashtar: If they start a full scale nuclear war, we will intervene. And we, the GFL [Galactic Federation of Light], will take the opportunity to show ourselves as the ones who save planet Earth. That will be the moment of disclosure. ...

We can break into any channel we want to. ...

Sharon Stewart: So what happens then?

Ashtar: The Deep State will still not be vanquished. All will carry on. However we of the GFL will have a more “hands-on” position in your politics.

Yes, plans have changed. You asked for us to intervene. We have no desire to see Earth blown up by [the dark Ones]. Their other programs will continue and you will be expected to deal with them, as has always been the case.

SS: So you'll only intervene if there's no other way, then, right, Ashtar?

Ashtar: Yes. We're watching this play out. ...

We are all quiet. Looking on with concern but we knew it would come to this. (1)

Will our star family play a role in the justice process after the capture of the cabal?
SaLuSa says:

"War crimes will be dealt with along with all crimes against Humanity and no one will get away with them, as we know who the guilty ones are. There are no reprisals involved, but the simple application of your laws and also Universal Law." (2)

"None shall escape as we know exactly who has been guilty, and have all the evidence that will convict them. Your societies will become cleansed and start again with people you know you can trust. They will be responsible for implementing new laws, and revival of the Constitution that upholds your rights." (3)

Galactic actions against the deep state involve no loss of life, he tells us:

"Bear in mind our actions are carried out in such a way that there is no loss of life. We can 'remove' people quite easily and deposit them wherever we choose, and often it is off-planet. We re-educate those who indulge in killing and violence, so that they may return to Earth as useful citizens." (4)

Matthew Ward also gave us a glimpse into what's happening behind the scenes. He confirms that executions are indeed happening:

"It is not only their recent failure that is causing the dark ones' desperation. Those who caused the 'pandemic' or committed other crimes against

humanity are being arrested and, on the basis of irrefutable evidence presented at trials, found guilty in your justice systems.

"Some have been executed, others will be and some will spend the rest of their life in prison. These procedures will continue until all such criminals around the globe have been brought to justice.

"The universal law of physics that pertains to justice is [fulfilled through] lifeprint reviews in a spirit world. Those are like life-long movies wherein the individual feels exactly what was felt by everyone whose life he or she affected, and for the aforementioned individuals, that punishment will be much, much harsher than any penalty your verdict-givers mete out." (5)

You can read about life on the Dark Planes of the Astral Planes. (6) It sounds dismal and folks who go there often end up spending many centuries before they're ready to reincarnate again - and face their physical karma.

Not only the galactics are working with us. The Divine Mother herself revealed how she mercifully removes the dark Ones who are suffering because of the refined energies:

"They will either die beforehand or die during, because they cannot incorporate the level of the love energy – because that is what Ascension is – they cannot incorporate that and it literally... you have heard of situations, especially you [Karen]... have heard of situations where people's hearts simply stop or explode for no explained reason.

"It is simply because they cannot continue on, and the merciful thing to do is to simply, gently and kindly, bring them home." (6)

So not to a second Earth, not to another planet right away. But to the astral plane first, as usual, then karmic dispensation, and later reassignment to a different planet.

This then is a glimpse at how the galactics and celestials are assisting us in the change of planetary management currently underway.

Seeing all the trucks of the Canadian Freedom Convoy and all the people waving flags was a really emotional moment for me. Lots and lots of Canadians must be awake, judging by the numbers who cared enough to come and demonstrate.

The worldwide boost from that and the other convoys around the world translates into a tremendous spike in the collective consciousness for a change of management, which is empowering unto itself. But it also translates into a measurement of public will that invites the galactics and celestials to help us more openly and extensively.

I'm energized to hear that the pantomime or theater now playing out on our computer screens may open the door to Disclosure of our star family's presence. That is long, long overdue.

Footnotes

- (1) "Ashtar Sheran: Talk of Public Disclosure," March 2, 2022, at <https://goldenageofgaia.com/?p=333638>.
- (2) SaLuSa, May 8, 2012, at http://www.treeofthegoldenlight.com/First_Contact/Channeled_Messages_by_Mike_Quinsey.htm.
- (3) Ibid., Feb. 22, 2012.
- (4) Ibid., June 25, 2012.
- (5) Matthew's Message, Dec, 1, 2021, at <https://www.matthewbooks.com>.
- (6) See "The Astral Plane - The Dark Plane" at https://goldengaiadb.com/index.php?title=The_Astral_Plane_%E2%80%93_The_Dark_Plane
- (7) "Universal Mother Mary's Ascension Splash! May 31, 2017, at <http://counciloflove.com/2017/05/universal-mother-marys-ascension-splash/>.

The Federation of Light through Blossom Goodchild had a similar prediction:

Blossom Goodchild: Will the dark ones still be able to function after this [Light Event, Ring of Fire, Wave of Love] has taken place?

Federation of Light: No. ... That which is coming, Blossom, that which 'This Event' will bring with it, is of such Light. Such Energy change ... for/of ... ALL THAT IS. Both on and off Planet. This is why we have said 'All eyes are on your Planet' as it is part of the upliftment of everything ... for everything is connected.

This LOVE LIGHT that is to sweep over, through and within, is of a magnitude that has not yet been experienced in such a way. ... The souls of many of such Beings will leave immediately via 'disintegration'. ... Yes, Blossom, it shall be as if their physical Being literally crumbles and disintegrates. ("The Federation of Light through Blossom Goodchild, July 25, 2021," July 24, 2021, at <https://goldenageofgaia.com/2021/07/24/the-federation-of-light-through-blossom-goodchild-july-25-2021blossom-goodchild/>.)

⌘ No Mass Executions! ⌘

This is My World; Massacring Prisoners is not OK with Me

Unposted.



I'm weeping and I don't even know why I'm weeping.

I look.

I'm weeping at my own apparent powerlessness to stop a massacre which, if I can't stop it, could ultimately rival the Holocaust.

It has been alleged by a source that wishes to think themselves credible, that "Nuremberg 2 Tribunals are in full swing: 2,700,000 executions have already been carried out." If this were true - and I don't believe it is - then we'll have committed a terrible error.

The Nazis killed more than 3 million Soviet POWs in the winter of 1941-42 by starving them to death. If our commentator is correct, we're at 2.7 and climbing. Eagerly, it seems. Who are we modelling ourselves after? Not George Washington or Abraham Lincoln.

No war has been declared. No bombs were dropped. This massacre happened one by one.

But we are civilized. We gave them the choice of how they exit.

Is that what we're truly saying? Is it true?

What am I to say? Congratulations on ... what? One of the biggest legal massacres by a lawfully-constituted government arm in human history?

What a way to leave Third Dimensionality. What a way to begin a Golden Age.

I'm not trying to insult or stigmatize anyone. I just want the killing to stop.

This is my world. Killing millions of our enemy is not OK with me. It's not what I want to see. Shoot me, too, why don't you? I wouldn't want to live in such a world.

We've made a grievous error. That's one thing to deal with. Now let's stop compounding it. That's a separate matter.

Stop the killing. Another way must be found going forward that does not involve execution.

What's the Plan Here?

Aug. 22, 2021

<https://goldenageofgaia.com/2021/08/22/whats-the-plan-here-part-1-2/>



The Allies at Yalta

At the Yalta conference in World War II, when President Franklin Roosevelt had only a short time to live, Russian Premier Josef Stalin joked that, at the end of the war, 50,000 Germans must be shot.

British Prime Minister Winston Churchill shot a glance at him. Stalin repeated himself.

Churchill rose to his feet and exclaimed:

“I would rather be taken out into the garden here and now, and be shot myself, than sully my own and my country’s honor with such infamy!”

Roosevelt, who wanted to placate Stalin, from whom he was trying to extract a promise to join the war against Japan, joked that, yes, it should be only 49,000. Churchill stormed out of the room.

I'm not the only one flabbergasted by what I hear. I've been sitting back and saying to myself, the military have the situation completely in hand. Trust Q. Trust the Plan.

What *is* the plan? Executing Harrison Ford, Jennifer Anniston, Demi Moore, Bruce Willis, etc.? Is that the plan? And yet documents circulate with long lists of the supposedly dead.

What will a generation do and say when it wakes up to the orgy of bloodshed just engaged in.

What will that make us?

I draw the line here. Like Churchill, I'd rather be taken out into the garden here and now, and be shot myself, than sully my own and my country's honor with such infamy.

Protesting against the people I support is the last thing I want to be doing. But it feels like something I must do. For my own honor.

Killing our enemies en masse is not part of democracy's way of handling its foes or its problems. We don't bury our mistakes, do we? President Kennedy said that's what the cabal does, not us.

Killing our enemies is a statement of our own bankruptcy in terms of rehabilitation. We don't know how to work with people so evil and so we kill them.

What's the difference between us and them at that point? We're a little more polite about it. We hear them out before we pronounce sentence. But they're dead just the same.

- I believe we're emphasizing dispatch in these proceedings - getting them done quickly. That risks perverting justice.
- How can we be so sure that our sentences in all cases are just? We are after all doing something final, something that cannot be undone - we're killing someone. Why the rush?

- A judicial proceeding has safeguards to protect against a perversion of justice. The right of appeal is one of them. We seem to be dispensing with safeguards.

We're losing sight of the long view. We're acting like empirical materialists, who see only this physical life, failing to see that life has eternal continuity and a larger purpose. (1)

Jesus knew that and, because he did, he didn't say kill your enemies. If you were living in his times, he'd be standing between you, with your swords drawn, and these condemned prisoners. That is not the way.

Yes, they're guilty. Yes, they did heinous, heinous things. But life in prison, where they can ponder their crimes, is enough. Maybe after a few more years in the higher vibrations, we'll have arrived at some better rehabilitative solutions.

It represents our failing as a people that we must exterminate our enemies, that there is no other way to handle this than killing, that we have no conception of rehabilitation.

George H.W. Bush once joked to his secretary that, when we find out what the cabal has done, we'll lynch them from the nearest lamppost. We all laughed. We wouldn't do such a thing. But evidently he may have been right.

Human history is a history of war. War is the business of killing. Human history is the history of killing. Haven't we had enough?

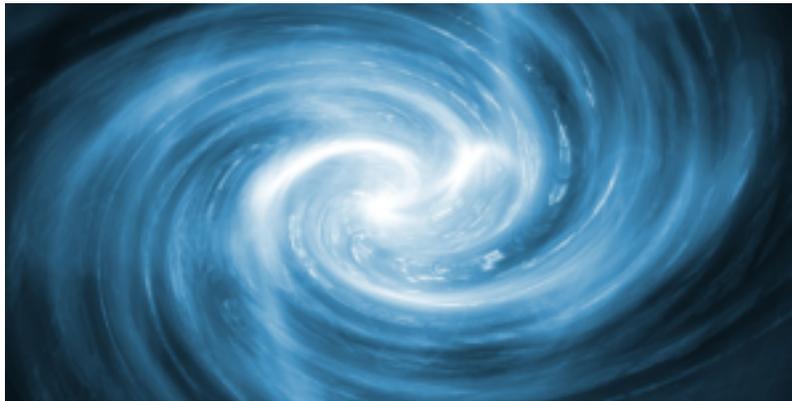
Footnotes

(1) See *The Purpose of Life is Enlightenment* at <http://goldenageofgaia.com/wp-content/uploads/2011/08/Purpose-of-Life-is-Enlightenment.pdf>

What's at Stake Here?

Aug. 23, 2021

<https://goldenageofgaia.com/2021/08/23/whats-at-stake-here/>



A race to the bottom (seen from above)

Let me go over for readers of the blog what I believe is at stake if we are, as the news report say, executing numerous members of the cabal. (1)

If we (not the cabal) become vengeful and get behind mass executions, what's at stake is our ability to contact, connect with, and claim as our own the divine states of love, bliss, and ecstasy.

Vengefulness is a vibration that's low and dense. We become defensive and solid.

Our awareness plummets and our morals go out the window. We say "We did what we had to do." "We followed orders." (2)

The vengeful person will have made their consciousness too dense to be able to detect and enter into the vibratory regions we call the higher dimensions.

I know this because I watch my own movements in and out of the various divine states. I'm not in a place to enter them when I'm angry and hostile. There's nothing divine about anger and hostility. They compete with love; they prevent a still mind.

Sadly, the people who fan these feelings within themselves are writing themselves out of the play.

People used to chide me about being a global policeman. I'd wade in wherever there was a crime or a fight. It's been a long walk back from aggressiveness and hostility.

But I know now what I stand to lose. Do I want to trade the divine states for getting even? For taking revenge? For "giving it" to them? No, I don't. And neither would any sane person who's spent time in the higher states.

If we sentence large numbers of people to death as is being rumored and reported, *we* become the perpetrators. That's not how this was supposed to turn out.

I urge us all to express our opposition to mass executions and to demand a return to the ways of justice, foresight, and compassion.

Footnotes

(1) "Nuremberg 2 Tribunals are in full swing: 2,700,000 executions have already been carried out." I don't believe the figures but the very idea raises alarm bells.

See also, for example, "Arrests and Executions of Famous People at GITMO," Nov. 24, 2020, *Rotter News*, at <https://steverotter.com/arrests-and-executions-of-famous-people-update/>. See also Michael Baxter's reports on *Real Raw News*. If a tenth of what is being said is true, we are creating a humanitarian crisis. Why are we doing this?

(2) As one Arizona panel member at Mike Lindell's Cyber Symposium put it, we did our job but not our duty.

The Killing Needs to Stop with Us

Aug. 19, 2021

<https://goldenageofgaia.com/2021/08/19/the-killing-needs-to-stop-with-us/>



Depiction of mountain of skulls left by Tamurlaine.

My email is running heavily in favor of executing the cabal. I'm dismayed.

Are you aware of how many executions that could be?

The mountain of skulls might outdo Tamurlaine.

This, in my eyes, is a monumentally important question and so I'd like to spend some time on it, if you'd permit me. And I'll leave the article up overnight.

(1) Replicating the methods of the cabal?

First of all, why are we replicating Tamurlaine's methods? The cabal's methods? Trading the Clinton Body Count for our own body count?

Tamurlaine's killings were sanctioned by the state (Tamurlaine *was* the state). Even the cabal's were. Our killings are sanctioned by what we recognize as the state.

Everyone is right in their own eyes.

Does that somehow protect any of us from the voice of our own conscience? No, it doesn't.

What kind of a tribute will our "mountain of skulls" be? To our bloodthirstiness? Vengefulness? Sanctimoniousness? Meanness of spirit?

I recognize that people want accountability but executions are not the way to go.

(2) Jesus did not say kill your enemies

Jesus did not say kill your enemies. He said to love them. And why did he say that? Because he knew that life goes on and everyone eventually returns to God.

I submit that, knowing that, he took the longer view. If I kill this person, they'll be ejected onto the dark planes with one more grievance. Have I helped to create a new Hitler? Added to the likelihood of a new war somewhere, some day?

If things weren't this way, why wouldn't Jesus have said, kill your enemies. Hate those who abuse you. But he never did.

In my view, a second reason he asked us to love them was because love calls a response forth from whatever light there may be in them and it begins to grow. What will defeat their ghastly behavior is the growth of that lovelight within them. That is our "weapon."

(3) Every war has justified itself on the basis of the latest grievance or link, ignoring the chain

Every war has justified itself on the basis of the latest grievance, ignoring the chain of events before the last link. Someone has to stop the chain of grievances. Someone has to be willing to take the slings and arrows of outrageous fate for doing so ... but have the killing stop.

(4) Killing under these circumstances, by going against the higher values, closes the door of our heart

Does killing (except in medical circumstances or self-defense, etc.) close the door of our heart and shut us out from the experience of love, bliss, and ecstasy? I think it would. It certainly would me.

That's just my opinion. But I think it would tie up our minds in confusion and doubt with attacks of conscience for years and prevent a quiet mind and therefore the experience of the higher states.

If I'm wrong ... we'll find out. We'll either create a Golden Age or a lost generation.

(5) I refuse to become a killer

I refuse to become a killer, unless in self-defense or a few other circumstances. (1) I'm not helping to build a new cabal. I'm helping to build a New Earth. And killing others is not a feature of it, except in very constrained circumstances.

(6) Killing needs to stop

People, what generation is willing to take the stand that the killing stops with them?

There must be a generation who say I'm tired of this. I put my grievances aside and decide for peace.

They refuse to go one more round on the carousel of death.

I say that generation is us.

I'm not just speaking of killing the cabal. I'm speaking of the Middle East. I'm speaking of the United States. I'm speaking of China. I'm speaking of the world.

Will you join me in the resolve to stop the bloodshed? For heavens sake, for our sake, for the sake of our children, let's stop the killing.

We stand on the threshold of a new Golden Age and killing will not be a feature of it.

Footnotes

(1) Police, military - I know you have a job to do to protect the public. Not saying otherwise.

We Need to Commit Ourselves to Stop the Killing

Unposted



I feel myself being drawn to restate what I consider to be the purpose of life in view of our recent discussions.

Readers of this blog are familiar with the vision I had on February 13, 1987, in which I was shown that the purpose of life is enlightenment. (1)

If I can speak metaphorically, we were born from God unconscious of our parentage, our identity.

We spend lifetimes in matter (*mater*, Mother) learning who we are until we re-unite with God: From God we came, to God we return.

Taking the widest possible view, planets were created for life forms to inhabit; dimensions and cycles all created to move sentient beings along an arc, first away from God out into the world and then away from the world to God again, as our self-knowledge grows.

Focusing right in on us as individuals, we live many lives, learning, learning, learning. An ineluctable, sub-tidal thirst for God - a longing for liberation, as Shankara calls it - keeps us moving back towards God.

On the Third Dimension, the physical plane, we evolve through the feedback mechanism of the universal laws. Gradually we begin to stop killing each other; then to work together; then to serve, etc.

The physical plane is the great school. Here we have needs that we don't have on the higher planes - hunger, thirst, fatigue, and so on. These force us to cooperate with each other.

This is not the case in the higher dimensions where thought creates what we want ... and we have no real needs. Learning is much faster on this plane because of the challenging conditions.

People being born here have soul designs and soul contracts. But the outcome of all of it is to increase our ability to love and the extent to which we do love.

Turning now to the rumors of executions, in this case, both the executioner and the executed are impacted by the act.

The executed leave this plane feeling victimized - like Hitler after World War I. They now see themselves as needing to seek vengeance. I suspect that we may actually extend their criminality into the future by executing them. (2)

The executioner is coarsened by the act and the subsequent attacks of conscience. Dimensional doors close for the coarsened. It's simply physics.

We on this planet need to stop killing each other (period). It isn't just in this case. It's the entire willingness to kill each other that has to go.

Sooner or later we need to commit ourselves to stop the killing. And what better time than now?

It's not our way to become a death factory, no matter what the provocation. Otherwise, what are we fighting for?

I'm not trying to be holier than thou. I'm trying to stop us from doing something we'll later more than regret; we'll feel ashamed.

I await clarification of whether this single statement, which I see has now been dropped from the publication, is true. I sincerely hope it isn't.

I hope I find that the military are not engaging in what amounts to mass executions.

Footnotes

(1) For an account of that experience, see “The Purpose of Life is Enlightenment – Ch. 13 – Epilogue,” August 13, 2011, at <https://goldenageofgaia.com/2011/08/13/the-purpose-of-life-is-enlightenment-ch-13-epilogue/>

(2) Of course we could say that we're ascending and they won't be so we won't be troubled by them soon. That's just kicking the can down the road for someone else to clean up.

Us stopping the killing is for our own wellbeing, not for anyone else's (although they will certainly benefit).

Time to Look Again at the Postulates of a New Society

Aug. 24, 2021

<https://goldenageofgaia.com/2021/08/24/325546/>



Until now I've been assuming that the white hats had all things in hand.

Now I have to acknowledge that a doubt has entered my mind, hearing a rumor that millions of executions have taken place and reading the alleged accounts of tribunals at Guantanamo.

I'm bothered by reports of the tribunals which, if the things said were uttered in my refugee hearing room, they'd have led the federal courts to throw out my decision on a presumption of bias.

The way the accused are being addressed, the insults tossed at them, the prosecutor appearing to also act as the judge, the basing of an execution order on whether the accused had kept a promise, etc. - none of this is OK with me.

What it says in the larger picture is that we may need to discuss some of the broader philosophical issues that underpin our creation of a new society. Sooner or later we'll have to come to some kind of agreement on what we're doing (and not doing) and whose version of reality we're following.

Empirical materialism, for example, is too small a philosophy to explain the changes that are soon going to happen. It holds that only what we can see, hear, touch, taste, etc., is real. That will never explain what's about to occur.

I have no credentials for doing this. But I also have no heart or stomach for standing aside from it when we're making what could be serious errors.

Tomorrow I'll be posting a new book, entitled *Towards a World that Works for Everyone*. (1) That lays out the goal. Of the notion, Michael and the Mother have said:

Divine Mother: This change that I speak of, the creation — yes, dear Steve, I use your words — of a world that works for everyone, everyone and every being, [will not take] decades or millennia. (2)

Archangel Michael: Creating a world that works for everyone [is a goal] I heartily agree with. (3)

Therefore I can assume that this goal represents her Plan.

Consequently I'm now starting to look at some of what I consider to be the basic postulates of such a society.

Footnotes

(1) The phrase "a world that works for everyone" originated with Werner Erhard.

(2) "The Divine Mother: We are Creating a New Species of Humans," July 12, 2014, at <http://goldenageofgaia.com/2014/07/12/the-divine-mother-we-are-creating-a-new-species-of-humans/>.

(3) Archangel Michael in a personal reading with Steve Beckow through Linda Dillon, June 9, 2017.

⌘ Light Paradigms ⌘

Embrace Love, Truth, and Peace

July 7, 2022

<https://goldenageofgaia.com/2022/07/07/embrace-love-truth-and-peace/>



The Mother incarnated as Mary, Maré, the Ocean of Love

I quoted the Mother recently:

"This is my clarion call to all of humanity to embrace love, to embrace truth, to embrace peace." (1)

Why love, truth, and peace?

Because these are important elements - our shields and our bucklers - in completing the journey Home.

Each of them describes the whole from a certain angle. Each is therefore a context, something that holds everything. Everything is love. Love is a context for all of life ... and I suppose beyond. Truth and peace can hold everything. Each is a context.

Hatred cannot be said to *be* everything or *include* or *hold* everything in its scope or meaning. It's not a context, but a condition of life.

More relevant to us here, love is an attractive force and when we love something we draw it nearer to us by the law of attraction.

To complete our journey Home, what is there to love? (2)

The truth. Is that not what this journey is all about? To discover the truth of who we are? By loving the truth, we draw it to us.

Why be doing that? Because when one of us realizes the truth of who we are, God meets God. For that mystical meeting was this whole world of illusion built. (3)

Me telling you the truth won't do a thing. You are God. There. How do you feel?

The truth has to be experienced and realized before it has its wonderful effect.

To what end?

When we know the truth, we enter into undisturbable peace, the peace that passeth understanding, in which all the other divine qualities have free play. The One is said to be perfect peace.

"This is my clarion call to all of humanity to embrace love, to embrace truth, to embrace peace."

In my opinion, this is a simple, all-weather, all-round formula for completing the journey Home.

Footnotes

(1) "The Mother's Clarion Call to All of Humanity! April 20, 2020, through Linda Dillon," at <https://goldenageofgaia.com/2020/04/20/the-mothers-clarion-call-to-all-of-humanity/>.

(2) If we're really talking about higher-dimensional love and not earthly attachment and dependence, then does it matter what we love as long as we do?

Love must flow. We experience it as it arises from our hearts and passes through us but it has to go from us to somewhere else.

In fact it flows universally and where needed.

But what is there to love if we want to complete the journey Home?

(3) For more on the subject, see *What is the Purpose of Life?* at <https://goldenageofgaia.com/wp-content/uploads/2022/07/Purpose-of-Life-R5.pdf>

For background, download *The Purpose of Life is Enlightenment* at <https://gaog.wpengine.com/wp-content/uploads/2011/08/Purpose-of-Life-is-Enlightenment.pdf>

Archangel Michael: Neutral Speaking about the Deep, Systemic, Ancient Situations Now Surfacing

July 20, 2020

<https://goldenageofgaia.com/2020/07/20/312043/>



It's a tightrope walk.

Reporting this Ascension, including the phase called Accountability, is not as easy a task as simply not reporting the exposure and takedown of the Deep State and concentrating on Ascension-related events, narrowly conceived .

Here for instance is a reading I had with Michael after his Nov. 26, 2019 conversation in which he says I won't be able to avoid reporting events that the public needs to know about. In this case, what he wants is for us to report with neutrality.

So there's no one-size-fits-all rule for lightworker reporting; there's no avoiding the need for discernment.

Archangel Michael in a personal reading with Steve Beckow through Linda Dillon, Jan. 18, 2020.)

Archangel Michael: You are not coming, and the purpose of our, shall I say, joint venture, is not to come in all instances as a human news authority on various topics. That would be unrealistic and place a burden upon you that would be unreasonable and certainly not helpful.

But you do know about experience and how one feels and how one processes and how one shifts the energy because that is truly what we are doing. ...

The attention of the planet, of the human race is exactly where it has need to be, which is on the human geophysical experience of what is going on on the planet.

So it has brought the attention very much home so that the anchoring is very much, "This is our planet. This is our home. This is where we are intending to ascend, live, create, be."

So in fact all this attention, political, geophysical and other is very timely during this period of transition and of giving birth. So do not think that it is something that you are intended to be a knowledgeable expert on. But it is what you feel and perceive.

Steve: The invitation to me often is to comment as well on international affairs but that brings me into your Nov. 26 communication and I think that if I report on them from a neutral, unbiased place that I am fulfilling your request of me. Is that correct?

AAM: That is correct. However let us say this. I am not asking you to abandon your beautiful human self. There is a reason, my beloved friend, why you are in planet and why you are in human form (as interesting as that is), at this time.

Neutrality is very important because what you are doing is you are not pointing to or creating a wider chasm between who is right and who is wrong because generally, as you well know, the truth is somewhere in the middle.

But regardless of that, when I say that you are reporting, in neutrality, that does not mean that your application of [i.e., what you want to do with] the situations, event, environment is to not be brought forth.

So that, whether it is horrendous, distressing, how you feel about it and how you think it interprets in terms of the evolution of the new race of humans and some of the, yes, what you might think of as esoteric applications is very useful.

Because what you do when you suggest the applications, say, of the divine qualities, this tool, that tool is you are equipping people with, reminding people in the name of the Mother/Father One what they can do.

Not because one is right or one is wrong but because it empowers them to feel that they can contribute to the solutions. And the solutions are in fact what is creating Nova Earth. ...

Let us use this example. You have called for an end to pedophilia but did you truly think, Sweet One, that it would simply disappear and never reach the public awareness?

Steve: Oh no. It's what my role is in bringing it to the public awareness I wondered about.

AAM: So it is in discussing in the public awareness the various reasons (and we do not mean the political excuses, the power abuses) why this type of behaviour has emerged over centuries, thousands of years.

Steve: Wow! Do I know anything about that?

AAM: It is abuse and control...

Steve: Oh, from that level... Okay.

AAM: ...of the most vulnerable. So it is the descent into appetite. But where our forte is is, yes, exposure so that it doesn't re-entrench itself because this is rather entrenched behaviour on all kinds of levels.

So you start to bring forward the justice, the truth solutions and it is not merely (and I say that very cautiously) forgiveness but it is the application, yes, of compassion, patience, determination, vigilance... So that this does not occur and re-occur and re-entrench.

So you are speaking in neutral ways about the events that are uncovered, pointing to the deeper systemic, ancient situations that have contributed to this.

And then, you are pointing the way to the new because you cannot create a Nova Society where there is not an understanding, an agreement about what is acceptable in the most basic, human-rights ways.

Not Our True Colors

May 23, 2020

<https://goldenageofgaia.com/2020/05/23/not-our-true-colors/>



I don't think we have any idea how revealing this pandemic has been. On a global scale.

People trying to profit from it by scamming others. Nations busy backfilling and "designing" their message so as not to be found at fault. Propaganda flying from everyone.

Financial ties becoming manifest. Nations pulling the plug on other nations who don't comply.

No, these are not our true colors. These are all the results of vasanas or core issues, (1) in many cases on top of minds that have been MK-Altered or just altered by the media.

But their actions have to stop. The behavior that takes as its aim world domination or anyone's domination has to stop. And the person needs to demonstrate rehabilitation before being admitted back into the herd.

No false repentance and more harm visited. All of it ... has to stop.

The network that's being presently taken down is vast. It thought itself impervious - with a few notable exceptions. (2) As Q has said, they never thought she would lose.

They regarded themselves as Masters of the Universe. They had control of the world. They could do what they want. They would never be found out (think upside down crosses and Wilson's heads). And then the music stopped.

Not like they didn't allow some secrets to leak out, such as through sources like George Green and Phil Schneider (until they killed him). But we didn't believe them, as they expected.

I didn't believe them. Or I couldn't see any way I could make a difference and became resigned.

But through all these years, as the President says, the Storm has been gathering off the radar. And now it's breaking.

I'm told it's taken so long because everything has had to be done legally. I'm confident in the way it's being handled. I'm not as confident in the outcome.

If we execute convicts, for instance, we'll simply perpetuate an old, unworkable paradigm.

We can't cure inhumane behavior with more inhumane behavior. That simply generates more resentment and the cycle continues.

The only way to break it is with fairness and loving-kindness. It costs more; it carries more risk; but it has the potential to cure.

Sooner or later we'll have to start taking the long view into consideration. We're eternal beings. The cabal are also eternal beings. (3)

Killing them does nothing to solve the problem long term.

They go on their post-execution way thinking of nothing but revenge. This is our race to the bottom that I mentioned in an earlier post. (4)

Rehabilitation is what's needed and I have no understanding of that field. But it is what's needed, in my opinion.

We need to discover its principles, apply them to this situation, and reverse the direction we've been going in. That resulted in the prison industrial complex, one outstanding result of our race to the bottom.

There's work for us to do as a world. If our leaders won't initiate it, then we should.

What work? Well, in my personal estimation ...

- We need to plan out our recovery from this.
- We need to help free the world from the makers and spreaders of viruses and toxic vaccines. Just as we shut down HAARP, we need to shut down the malicious aspects of Big Pharma, Big Agra, MSM, etc., that support the outbreak of pandemics.
- We need to support the work, in any peaceful way we can, of the Alliance, the white hats in the military and other agencies whom I'm led to believe are taking down the corrupt power structures worldwide, as we speak.

That's my order paper. What's your advice?

Footnotes

(1) On vasanas see “How to Handle Unwanted Feelings: The Upset Clearing Process,” December 29, 2018, at <http://goldenageofgaia.com/2018/12/29/how-to-handle-unwanted-feelings-the-upset-clearing-process-2/>

(2) The existence of Russian Sunburn missiles, for instance, which could take out any aircraft carrier in existence, so sophisticated were they. Why are we still pretending our fleet is invincible?

The use of depleted uranium, which would have poisoned the entire Earth, the cabal included. The discovery of trojans in all military Motherboards made overseas designed to shut a machine down if it went into operational (war) status. The boards were found in trucks, guns, radar, etc.

The revealing of the B52 in-transit with an outboard nuclear missile, discovered at Barksdale AFB. Bound for the Middle East. The missile was prevented from getting there, but key witnesses were killed.

Missile silos rendered inoperable. Missiles intercepted in mid-flight. Need I go on?

(3) If we can look at the bigger picture for a moment, we're all of us here to carry out the same mission: To realize who we are so that God can meet God in a moment of our enlightenment. This is an eternal journey for all of us, the cabal included. They have truly lost their way. The job of some of us - those skilled in rehabilitation - is to help them find it again.

See *The Purpose of Life is Enlightenment*, at <http://gaog.wpengine.com/wp-content/uploads/2011/08/Purpose-of-Life-is-Enlightenment.pdf>

(4) "The Big Change – Part 1," May 8, 2020, at <https://goldenageofgaia.com/2020/05/08/the-big-change-part-1/>

Every Society Needs Honest Witnesses to the Truth

January 5, 2021

<https://goldenageofgaia.com/2021/01/05/every-society-needs-honest-witnesses-to-the-truth/>



Who will bear witness to their suffering?

Watching the Ukrainian prosecutors' revelations about Burisma was hard for me.

I was surprised because I've listened to much, much worse from refugees fleeing countries where rape, torture, and assassination are government practices.

But it reawakened things in me that I feel passionate about - which are relevant, I think, to building Nova Earth.

People serve in various capacities in society. One of those capacities I don't think we give much thought to is people who serve as honest witnesses to the truth.

It can be as simple as filling out a medical prescription or certifying cause of death.

The people who do this work may not be called "honest witnesses to the truth," but that's the work they do, in full or in part. As I'll come to below, the problem is, our society has allowed itself to become corrupted. And now we have fewer of this breed than a few decades ago and more of the other type.

For me an "honest witness to the truth" is a person who serves to certify or validate the truthfulness of a person or situation to someone else - the people, a government department, the press - and is herself or himself uncorrupted and committed to integrity.

As a Member of the Immigration and Refugee Board, I was responsible for bearing witness to the people of Canada - and the courts that oversaw me - that this person standing before me was in all probability (1) a Convention refugee. I bore witness to the "probable" truthfulness or lack of it in their account.

I'm in tears when I remember some of those decisions. I sag remembering the weight of them - that is, knowing that some people's lives hung in the balance. I had to get it right.

We're heading into a time when people will come forward in various capacities - judicial, administrative, medical, etc. - to bear witness to the truth of what a person is saying.

Our channeled sources are saying 2021 will be a year of revelation and a marching forward of the Light.

If so, this society will need people to certify the truth and those people need to demonstrate integrity that's unquestionable.

Why does it need honest witnesses? Just think about it. With what you know about the shape of the world so far, you can surely imagine that there is a tremendous amount of work to be done.

That'll involve the handling of large sums of money, working with governments, judging who is honest and who is corrupt, developing policies and programs to deal with each type, learning how to deal with strange cultures, on and on.

In some cases, too, as with the Refugee Board, it involves hearing what no one else in society should ever have to hear. If I told you what I heard in one case

(Rwanda), you'd vomit. I sat for three hours in my office afterwards, too traumatized to speak.

In others, you'd be outraged. Someone needs to hear the suffering and respond on society's behalf. Those that do risk secondary trauma on our behalf.

Someone also needs to deal with the actions of persecutors, criminals, and corrupt officials. I dealt with victims. I don't know what the costs are attached to that work.

How have we been corrupted?

Deaths which were not from Covid are being registered as from Covid; deaths from the vaccine are being hidden; the truth of 9/11, the Afghan War, and the Iraqi War is being covered up; the extraterrestrial presence is denied; jets regularly slam into the ground without agencies or the media investigating the real causes; witnesses or potential whistleblowers are regularly assassinated; judges sentence youths to prison for a kickback; technological advances are held back; large numbers of children are tortured and sacrificed ... may I stop now?

This is my society. This is us. As within, so without.

In the process of allowing others to corrupt us, we've lost our honest witnesses. Our experts turn out to be paid by companies. Our government administrations turn out to be part of the attempt to take civil liberties away from the people. The FBI and CIA are (partly) corrupt. Government officials and elected politicians in large numbers are shown to be on the take and are "retiring" as we speak. Even our fact checkers are alleged to be corrupt.

Who is not corrupted? Who among us (and I speak particularly to lightworkers) will bear witness to the truth? (2) Only an honest witness to the truth, in my opinion, should be entrusted with governance, law enforcement, medicine, etc.

Footnotes

(1) The legal test for a refugee claim is "a balance of probabilities," probable, more likely than not. The reason for this is that refugees are fleeing their country of origin and don't have access to resources that others do to help them prove their claim. They may have arrived without papers. Therefore the legal test is kept low.

Therefore as well it draws more heavily on the adjudicator's discernment - and integrity.

(2) I'm not talking about the Absolute Truth. There are various legal standards of acceptable proof; that is, truth. I consider it part of our global culture that we have legal standards for acceptable/credible proof. And honest officers of the court. In some places, I believe we may have lost this.

How Many Dots Make a Picture?

July 27, 2022

<https://goldenageofgaia.com/2022/07/27/how-many-dots-make-a-picture/>



I'd like to repeat a message, largely for newcomers, but for anyone else who wants a reminder.

The message is that, as far as I'm aware, there is no climate change in the way that's being talked about.

In other words, there's no globally-catastrophic climate change occurring (period) and there's no such change happening because of humanity's products, including animal products and engine emissions.

My understanding is that what climate change there is is due to one or more of six factors:

- (A) To provide an exit route for those who had it in their soul contract, for whatever reason, to leave at this time;
- (B) To balance karma for those intending to stay and ascend, and who still had considerable karma;
- (C) To help Gaia make adjustments needed to break free of humanity's negativity as stored in her body, the Earth;

(D) As a result of changes in our Sun; (3)

(E) As a result of Gaia's movement into higher consciousness, resulting in turbulent change followed by a more moderate climate worldwide; and/or

(F) As a result of weather warfare as practiced by the deep state and masked by the media as "natural disasters."

There's nothing we can do about (A) - (E). We're told the galactics are watching over and mitigating the weather process generally. (4)

The Earth Alliance are probably shutting down (F) as we speak. If you consider flooding a vast worldwide network of deep underground military bunkers (DUMBs) to be "weather warfare," then the Alliance is fighting back.

It may be that the Alliance are allowing the deep state to operate their HAARP (High Altitude Auroral Research Project) stations and related weather-warfare technology as part of awakening the people. On subjects like that we await the truth from our channeled sources.

Matthew Ward told us about the expected weather changes as far back as 2007 - and many times since:

"What are commonly known as 'global warming' and 'El Nino' are part of Earth's natural processes to return to her original moderate climate everywhere. While she is achieving this, glaciers will melt, the vast deserts will become arable, rain forests will flourish, and variations in temperatures will markedly decrease - ultimately, every place in your world will be comfortably habitable.

"People now living in the coldest or the hottest climes will adapt, but it is unavoidable that the few animal species in the polar regions will disappear and some that live on the fringes will survive by migrating; the affected species instinctively will know not to reproduce or when to move." (5)

Fast forward to 2021 and we're in the midst of many storms, one being the unseating of the deep state. Along with Matthew, SaLuSa's channel, Mike Quinsey describes a time of stormy weather and then smooth sailing.

"Your weather is giving cause for concern but be assured that the outcome will be more settled and acceptable. Mother Earth is wiser than you may think and quite able to manage the changes required to give you a more moderate weather pattern without the extremes you are experiencing now.

"It will take time and inconvenience many but it has to be carried out. In the end you will be pleased and well satisfied. It takes time to come out of the dark period and leave behind that which has no place in your future. There is so much being done to resettle you into a more acceptable life pattern and it will come in due course." (6)

What is being sold to us by the cabal as "climate change" (their next crisis) is in reality the return to a moderate climate worldwide. Mike Quinsey gives us a one-minute synopsis:

"The Earth is preparing you for beneficial changes that will result in a more pleasant environment and restore it to its prime condition. Providing note is taken of the potential outcome, you will be able to accommodate changes without being inconvenienced." (7)

The cabal appear to be jumping from crisis to crisis, with the assistance of the controlled press. We've had a pandemic that seems to have passed, leaving incalculable vaccine death and damage in its wake, and two more pandemics-in-waiting, that don't appear to have gotten off the launch pad.

We've had numerous shootings and a constitutional circus on Capitol Hill to deflect attention. An unopposed open border, leaving the Taliban \$80 plus billion worth of military equipment, selling needed oil abroad, disarming the citizenry, closing down active farmland. How many dots make a picture?

This is the twilight of the gods and the gods are not leaving quietly.

Footnotes

(1) Matthew Ward, "Essay on 2012," Dec. 31, 2007, at <https://www.matthewbooks.com>.

(2) Mike Quinsey's Higher Self Message, Aug. 13, 2021, at http://www.treeofthegoldenlight.com/First_Contact/Channeled_Messages_by_Mike_Quinsey.htm.

On another occasion, he said:

"You hardly need to be told that climate change is happening and that your normal weather expectations are being thrown into turmoil. Change is inevitable as you enter higher and higher vibrations, and you have been warned to be prepared on many occasions. What you are experiencing is quite normal for the period of time you are now in and it will level out as the changes bring in the new and dispense with the old." (Mike Quinsey's Higher Self Message, Aug. 6, 2021.)

We're in the storm.

(3) "Global warming is currently very much the topic of the day, and it is well that you try to understand how you can reduce the damage you are causing. However, *what is not fully taken into consideration is that your Sun is changing, and is by far the main reason that the changes are taking place.* In time they will settle down and you will have more temperate conditions throughout the world. The extremes of weather as you have always experienced, will no longer occur and life will become more pleasant and totally bearable.

"As the changes are brought about they will open up opportunities to receive the higher energies. It will enable the cleansing of the old and allow the new to manifest." (SaLuSa, Dec. 16, 2009.) (My emphasis.)

(4) "Global warming is bringing rapid changes to your weather systems, but they will not be catastrophic. Naturally physical changes will occur on Earth and *we are aware of what will take place, and are allowed to direct them in ways that will minimise their effects.* Be assured that in the end it will all prove to be in your interests, and the world will experience more stable temperatures and variations. It

will eventually prove to be temperate and ideal regardless of where you are." (Ibid., Nov. 4, 2009.) (My emphasis.)

(5) Matthew Ward, "Essay on 2012," *ibid.*

(6) Mike Quinsey's Higher Self Message, Aug. 13, 2021.

(7) *Ibid.*, June 19, 2020.

Far from There Being Any Shame in It, I Salute You

September 24, 2021

<https://goldenageofgaia.com/2021/09/24/far-from-there-being-any-shame-in-it-i-salute-you/>



I hear some people talking as if they're afraid to say they oppose the vaccine.

I can appreciate why - they stand to lose their job. I understand that.

I realize that many if not most people will need to hold onto their jobs to support themselves and their families.

But thus has it always been with dictators. They threaten our livelihood, our safety, our freedom. And we cave in.

But those of us who are free to act (especially the retired) can't cave in this time. To do so would contribute to catastrophe.

This is not a play. This is not a dress rehearsal. What was only considered "conspiracy theory" a year ago is playing out on our streets as we speak. Those who won't lead or follow in this situation are asked to stay out of the way.

Sooner or later, we're going to have to shift the conversation from being afraid and ashamed to say we're "vaccine hesitant" to being proud to say we're vaccine refusers. And prepared to suffer to maintain our freedom.

We know the vaccines have toxic elements in them, are designed to connect with 5G networks, spread throughout the body rather than being localized at the injection site, etc. We've heard Matthew Ward say:

"The purpose of the virus itself and the substances in the [vaccine] solution is two-fold: decrease the population by billions and technologically control survivors and subsequent generations. The diabolical minds behind this crime against humanity failed to achieve the intended death toll, and they will fail in the other goal, too." (1)

What more do we need to know to just say "no!"

It's important to hang on if we can because this won't go on forever. Meanwhile a vaccine injury could last a lifetime. Med beds may not be a cure because they copy the DNA, which may have been compromised. Other therapies are being investigated.

It's probable the galactics have some remedy. And the theater we're watching being played out won't go on a great deal longer before the whole play is closed down.

We need to band together in pods and see that every member of the group gets across the finish line.

Knowing what we know already, I say it's our duty to refuse the vaccine and something to be immensely proud of later on. We didn't agree to the deep state's depopulation agenda; we wouldn't allow something toxic into our bodies; we wouldn't consent to becoming our own executioner and paying for the privilege.

We knew the truth and we acted on it.

Far from there being any shame in it, I salute you.

Footnotes

(1) Matthew's Message, April 2, 2021, at <https://www.matthewbooks.com>.

Bringing Heaven to Earth

August 13, 2020

<https://goldenageofgaia.com/2020/08/13/bringing-heaven-to-earth/>



For me, the problem doesn't lie with "isms" - fascism, communism, socialism, liberalism, conservatism, etc.

In my view, it lies with leaving the center and swinging out onto the extremes. And, believe me, I do it too.

The interesting thing about the situation is that, when one is out on the extremes, it's so noisy and busy that one cannot see that leaving the center in the first place is what has created the problem.

One can't see anything when one is swept up in the energies of adoration or hatred - the two extremes.

Hitler's followers adored him and more or less overlooked all his growing dictatorial behavior. (1) A person consumed by hatred towards a group is not inclined to consider quieting down when surrounded by others of the same persuasion. Mob rule, hysteria, a release of constraints, etc., usually takes over.

How hard it is to convince those who thrive on memes and herd behavior that the solution lies in the center. Oh, there's no surprise about the solution. What else could it be?

Love is the solution. But love is not (usually) found hanging out with hatred, greed, domination, and other impassioned states or extremes. And, in the past, love has been overpowered and persecuted by those in their grip, on so many occasions.

What has brought all the evil in the world increasingly to our attention? Leaving aside the brave actions of the Alliance for a moment, it's the waves of energy - i.e., love - that are coming to us from so many sources to ready us for God's sacred banquet - Ascension.

Love has raised all resistance to love. Just as position attracts opposition, so also love attracts resistance to love, which either resolves itself or leaves the scene. As will happen with Planet Earth.

This is how bad it got for humanity: Two world wars and a third in the planning, which the galactics prevented. The cabal was planning to live out WWII in deep underground military bunkers, most of which have now been destroyed.

Their actions had condemned the world to death from depleted-uranium poisoning, until the galactics removed the DU. (2)

They staged repeated global pandemics (SARS, swine flu, avian flu, etc.) to kill off a major portion of the population, the rest intended to serve the elite. The galactics tempered the pandemics while neutralizing the vaccines.

How can any of us look at the next person and feel superior, given the state of this world when its Creator (the Mother) shows up for our report?

We left the planet in a state of perpetual warfare, Mother. Without the intervention of our star family, we and the planet might not be here now. That is my report.

Isn't it time to try something new, go a new way (repent)?

We all know what that new way is. Love. Allow me to embed it in a process.

Allow the love to flow up from your heart on the inbreath and on the outbreath send that love out to the world. No strings attached.

Love has to flow so you get to feel it as it passes through you, like a feather caressing your insides. You contribute to the available resource of love that the unseens can use where it's most needed on the planet.

Instead of manipulating, insinuating, and "changing" those around us, let's try loving them. (3) It's time to take our first steps in the other direction, away from

what leads to world war. This one, this alternative path leads to bringing Heaven to Earth.

Footnotes

(1) Burning of the Reichstag building, suspension of civil liberties, Night of the Long Knives, Kristallnacht, etc.

(2) See “This Planet Would Have Died Without the Galactics,” September 5, 2018, at <https://goldenageofgaia.com/2018/09/05/this-planet-would-have-died-without-the-galactics/>; “HAARP, Chemtrails, and Depleted Uranium: All Neutralized or Gone,” August 7, 2013, at <https://goldenageofgaia.com/2013/08/07/haarp-chemtrails-and-depleted-uranium-all-neutralized-or-gone/>

For background, see Steve Beckow, “Depleted Uranium: Why We Must Not Go to War with Iran,” Sept. 3, 2007, at <http://goldenageofgaia.com/accountability/depleted-uranium-weapons/du-why-we-must-not-go-to-war-with-iran/>

Here are some quotes on the matter:

Steve Beckow: If the galactics had not neutralized depleted uranium, would this planet have died?

AAM: Yes. Now let me explain. It is not just that she would have died. It would have been that her will to continue on would not have been there.

SB: Wow, eh? That serious.

AAM: Yes, that serious. (Archangel Michael through Linda Dillon, personal reading for Steve Beckow, August 6, 2013, at <http://goldenageofgaia.com/2013/08/haarp-chemtrails-and-depleted-uranium-all-neutralized-or-gone/>.)

“A considerable amount of our time has been [given to] cleansing your atmosphere of radioactive fallout and in more recent times the chemtrails.” (SaLuSa, March 19, 2010, at https://www.treeofthegoldenlight.com/First_Contact/Channeled_Messages_by_Mike_Quinsey.htm.)

“We have for many years, going far back into the last century, dealt with many problems arising from pollution and nuclear fall-out. We have limited contamination [for instance, from depleted-uranium weapons] to avoid as far as possible genetic damage to future generations.” (SaLuSa, May 12, 2010.)

“The elimination of pollutants in your soil, water and atmosphere will include depleted uranium and radioactive nuclear waste. Nuclear facilities will be dismantled.” (Matthew’s Message, Aug. 11, 2011.)

(3) And I don't mean to imply that we can't protect ourselves from people who approach us with malintent or in a dysfunctional way. Prudence still applies.

Nimble Mammals - 1; Brainless Dinosaurs – 0

September 11, 2011

<https://goldenageofgaia.com/2011/09/11/nimble-mammals-1-brainless-dinosaurs-0/>



Looking over David DeGraw's article, "Full-Blown Civil War Erupts On Wall Street: As Reality Finally Hits The Financial Elite," which Pat published yesterday, (1) I'm struck by two things.

In discussing them, I have to acknowledge that I don't claim deep understanding or awareness of financial matters or indeed some of the other matters that I'll refer to tangentially. What I wish to relay more is just my sense of things.

The more I read about the cabal's forward motion in any area – finances, police, military, UFO cover-up, pharmaceuticals, pandemics, whatever - a few things seem to leap out at me.

One is the supreme confidence the cabal appears to have had that they'd succeed in taking power from the people and enforcing the "New World Order." That regime would see the elite dominate global society and the rest of us "useless eaters" die or serve them.

A second is the lock-step, dinosaurian manner in which the cabal seems to move. It lacks a brake or reverse gear. Its answer to every dilemma is to press ahead and more or less overcome resistance by its sheer weight and momentum.

When it genuinely meets opposition that it cannot overcome, it possesses no Plan B and almost shreds itself crashing into the barricades put up against it, taking everyone of its own kind down with it, which is just what DeGraw is pointing at.

We tend to look at matters in a linear, compartmentalized manner so for instance we often examine financial events as if they go on in a vacuum. But I remember listening to a George Green video once in which Green was attending a party of the Illuminati and said that there was every kind of notable there – politicians, financiers, big corporate players, superstars, leaders in all fields of endeavors.

I think we tend to forget that the people behind the New World Order's agenda covered the entire spectrum of social, financial, business, medical, educational, and other leadership. And I think we also forget that they believed what they were up to could not fail.

This is not that George Green video, but it'll serve to give a pretty good picture of the elite's intentions for all of us.

<http://www.youtube.com/watch?v=LNK9OWgO1QA>

The New World Order had the military behind them, the police, government agencies and indeed the government itself. Their legislative program was the only one in town. They vied for spots at the various deep underground military bunkers, Green said, and knew about the depopulation agenda and the plan for a nuclear World War III to bring the world's population down from 7 billion to 500,000.

Did I hear someone draw back in surprise? Let me cite SaLuSa and Matthew about that agenda:

SaLuSa: “There is truth in the claims that the dark Ones have always planned to drastically reduce the population numbers, but they have been severely set back through our actions.” (2)

Matthew Ward: “Evidence of this new flu effort and other Illuminati activities to drastically reduce the population is being amassed and eventually will completely eliminate that dark group’s long control through fear, ignorance and economic slavery.” (3)

MW: “Depopulation by any means is an Illuminati goal.” (4)

MW: “All of that theft — that is exactly what it has been, and on a mind-boggling scale — has been completely in accordance with the Illuminati's generations-old plan to attain global domination by creating and spreading

impoverishment, devastation, and death of the masses who are not needed to serve their sinister purposes.” (5)

MW: “[9/11’s] even deeper purpose than controlling oil resources in the Mideast, ... is to dominate the entire planet and kill or enslave its peoples.” (6)

As far as the elite were concerned, they had the bases pretty well covered and plutocracy would rule. This confidence in their ability to master the planet oozes out of a report from Citigroup issued on March 6, 2005, entitled *Equity Strategy. Revisiting Plutonomy: The Rich Getting Richer*. That report says in part:

“Our thesis is that the rich are the dominant drivers of demand in many economies around the world (the US, UK, Canada and Australia). These economies have seen the rich take an increasing share of income and wealth over the last 20 years, to the extent that the rich now dominate income, wealth and spending in these countries.

“Asset booms, a rising profit share and favourable treatment by market-friendly governments have allowed the rich to prosper and become a greater share of the economy in the plutonomy countries.

“Also, new media dissemination technologies like internet downloading, cable and satellite TV have disproportionately increased the audiences, and hence gains to “superstars” – think golf, soccer and baseball players, music/TV and movie icons, fashion models, designers, celebrity chefs, etc.

“These ‘content’ providers, the tech whizzes who own the pipes and distribution, the lawyers and bankers who intermediate globalization and productivity, the CEOs who lead the charge in converting globalization and technology to increase the profit share of the economy at the expense of labor, all contribute to plutonomy.” (7)

This concentration and centralization of wealth, I believe, was intended to funnel it to an ever decreasing number of hands. What the “superstars” and others did not realize, in my opinion, was that they too, like everyone else, were intended simply to be the intermediate holders of society's wealth before it was also skimmed from them and found its true home with the very small circle of Illuminati megarich.

And then, for reasons known to us but to few others, the whole scene began to come crashing down.

I say “known to us but few others” not because the information is private, not because we too are some kind of elite, but because few others would or do believe the story that is being told by such sources as Matthew Ward, SaLuSa, Wanderer of the Skies, and the many other galactic and spirit sources who reveal exactly what's going on in our world. At some point, after Disclosure, everyone will know and very many more people will buy what's being said. But I don't think we're at that place now.

But the galactics, the spirit hierarchy, and their Earth allies have been hard at work for decades, bottling up the elite, using space technology to deprive them of their funds, removing their nuclear weapons, and defeating their attempts to stampede society with false-flag operations and weather warfare. I don't want to run through the whole story here because it's been told in many other places, (8) but let me just quote one example, from Matthew Ward, of the way the Company of Light worked to defeat Illuminati aims.

“ET technology will be directed at electronic issues wherein money movement will not go the way the dark forces intend and undetectable glitches in their communication efforts will create confusion and errors. I am not speaking 'out of school' here as the dark forces are aware that this has started happening and they cannot locate the origins or detect and correct the flaws. This adds to their fear that they are losing control and their activities will become even more clumsy and obvious until all is 'brought to light.’” (9)

I'd say that's a pretty good statement about exactly what David DeGraw is getting at but probably doesn't know about.

In the beginning, the cabal, through the use of blackmail, intimidation, assassination, and similar measures, worked their way into a position where no force could stand against them. They controlled the government, the press, the police, the courts and every other significant social institution. And, because they thought they were unstoppable, they became narrower and narrower in focus and more and more complacent in action.

Now we see them unable to manoeuver, unable to cover up their atrocities, unable to stop the investigations which Pat has shown are starting to really gear up.

A dinosaur is a fearsome adversary as long as strength and momentum are what determine the issue. But when an opponent comes along with more strength, more momentum, and a vastly bigger brain, a dinosaur can be a pathetic figure. And the cabal has become just such a pathetic figure in the face of the combined efforts of the Company of Light.

I think its ultimate fate will look a lot like *Judgment at Nuremburg*, where once-feared criminals will try to hide behind arguments like “just following orders” and blame everyone else but themselves. Deprived of their high-priced lawyers and ad agencies, their actual pleas and explanations will evoke only pity.

But until the day when they're totally removed from power, expect them to keep blundering along, out of the hubris of the once mighty that more of the same will produce victory – as it always had in the past. We're the little mammals that survived the ponderous dinosaurs, small but nimble. Pity the poor monstrosities as everything they worked so hard for collapses around them. They'd even decided to bring this world down in a nuclear conflagration and escape to Mars if need be. Now none of that'll occur. Instead they face the ultimate humiliation of trading places with their victims and their undoing will be too pathetic to watch.

Footnotes

(1) “Full-Blown Civil War Erupts On Wall Street as Reality Finally Hits the Financial Elite,” 2012 Scenario, Sept. 4, 2011, at <http://the2012scenario.com/2011/09/full-blown-civil-war-erupts-on-wall-street-as-reality-finally-hits-the-financial-elite-they-start-turning-on-each-other/#more-66522>

(2) SaLuSa, Sept. 11, 2009, at http://www.treeofthegoldenlight.com/First_Contact/Channeled_Messages_by_Mike_Quinsey.htm

(3) Matthew’s Message, July 18, 2009, at <http://www.matthewbooks.com/mattsmmessage.htm>

(4) Ibid., Sept. 24, 2008.

(5) Ibid., Sept. 24, 2008.

(6) Ibid., Sept. 24, 2008.

(7) Citigroup, Equity Strategy. Revisiting Plutonomy: The Rich Getting Richer, Vol. 1 at <http://tinyurl.com/y9qrqh6> and Vol. 2 at <http://tinyurl.com/ya486kf> .

(8) Here are some articles on it:

On NESARA

- [Ch. 1. Introduction](#)
- [Ch. 2. NESARA's History](#)
- [Ch. 3. Recent Times](#)

- [Ch. 4. Earth Allies](#)
- [Ch. 5. NESARA's Benefits](#)
- [Ch. 6. NESARA's Range](#)
- [Ch. 7. Economic Meltdown](#)
- [Ch. 8. Remaining Work](#)

[High Noon](#)

[The Fate of Those Who Oppose the MIC](#)

[The Black Hats Must Go](#)

[How Do the Illuminati Make Money?](#)

[Freeze the \\$1.5 Quadrillion Derivatives Bubble](#)

[The Tower of Basel: BIS and a Global Currency](#)

[Citigroups' Plutocratic Vision for America](#)

[The Global Economic Crisis: The Great Depression of the XXI Century](#)

[Derivatives: The Elephant on the Breakfast Table](#)

[Goldman-Sachs: The Great American Bubble Machine](#)

[The Big Short: How Wall Street Destroyed Main Street](#)

(9) Matthew's Message, July 16, 2004.

⌘ The Time of Separation ⌘

Energy is Rising; Chasm is Widening

March 3, 2021

<https://goldenageofgaia.com/2021/03/03/energy-is-rising-chasm-is-widening/>



How will we find our path?

SaLuSa: By your vibrations you will find yourselves on a path that is correct for your continued evolution, as you find your way back to the Light. (1)

Mike Quinsey: The energies are rising and there will inevitably come a point where they will no longer support the lower ones.

SaLuSa: That also applies to all souls and only those that are ready will ascend. (2)

SaLuSa: All of the time there is a continual stream of energy increasing your consciousness levels that are rapidly rising up, and so the grand awakening spreads. (3)

What is happening to the developing divide on Earth?

SaLuSa: We see the divide on Earth becoming wider between those of the Light and those who are still held back by the lower energies. (4)

Mike Quinsey's Higher Self: There are two main paths that are carrying people onwards. One is restricted to the lower vibrations as it tries to create a path through the turmoil and problems within the third dimension.

Another path makes headway to the higher vibrations through the power of the Light as it grows stronger and stronger. The two cannot continue in opposition and eventually only the Light will remain, and succeed.

Already it is forging ahead as more souls awaken and can see through the charade that is taking place. The truth lies within and those who can intuitively sort out the positive energies from the dross will certainly make progress. You will be able to identify those souls you can trust, and follow their dictates to set out your path. (5)

Will those who ascend have to leave anything?

Arcturians: Those who ascend will not have to leave anything. They are expanding their essence. They will be able to be fully aware within their fifth-dimensional self. And, if they choose to also assist beings on the third dimension, they will do so.

In fact, there are many beings on the planet right now that are in that state...that are fully connected to their higher-dimensional self and are only wearing a body for the sake of assisting the planet, or assisting people, or whatever it is that they are assisting. (6)

What will the separation seem or feel like?

Arcturians: We perceive it ... as a bleeding-into. So, if you can see the harsh boundaries that are, say, around the physical planet, and then you perceive the fifth-dimensional unconditional love, violet fire, divinity, connection with all that is, as it slowly drifts down into and begins to bleed into the third-dimensional reality; and as it bleeds into that third-dimensional reality, those that wish to enter this new possible reality will surrender into the higher frequency feeling and begin this process of transmutation into their light body so that they are then able to move within that oneness. (7)

Archangel Michael: There is an intense polarization building between the various factions, not just in isolated places around the world, but in every country, involving every race, culture, religion and political affiliation. We have told you that the chasm between the Light and the shadow lands is widening, and it is very apparent from both a lofty and earthly viewpoint.

We see clearly the areas that are being bathed in the Living Light, thanks to you, the faithful Sentinels of Light. We also see the swirling whirlwinds of negativity and chaos building in a multitude of countries, provinces, cities, towns, neighborhoods and even among families around the world. (8)

Archangel Michael: Those who are still clinging to the Third Dimensional Reality, [will find that] their version of Time/Space will no longer be supported by the Deep Codes, and the crumbling of illusions will accelerate and become ever more clear and obvious. (9)

Footnotes

(1) SaLuSa, Aug. 21, 2015, at http://www.treeofthegoldenlight.com/First_Contact/Channeled_Messages_by_Mike_Quinsey.htm.

(2) Mike Quinsey's Higher Self Message, Dec. 4, 2020, at http://www.treeofthegoldenlight.com/First_Contact/Channeled_Messages_by_Mike_Quinsey.htm.

(3) Ibid., Feb. 15, 2012.

(4) Ibid., Oct. 3, 2012.

(5) Mike Quinsey, Sept. 16, 2016.

(6) "Transcript ~ The Arcturians on AHWAA: Flashpoint to Lightbody, December 7, 2015," at <http://goldenageofgaia.com/2015/12/20/transcript-the-arcturians-on-ahwaa-flashpoint-to-lightbody-december-7-2015/>.)

(7) Loc. cit.

(8) Archangel Michael, Apr. 1, 2010, through Ronna Herman, at <http://www.ronnastar.com/latest.html>.

(9) Archangel Michael, "Time Code Shifts and the Recalibration of the Planetary Heart to the Cosmic Frequencies of Light. The New Earth Energies June 2011," June 15, 2011, at <http://www.starchildglobal.com/>

The Lowering of the Curtain

March 2, 2022

<https://goldenageofgaia.com/2022/03/02/333589/>



Archangel Michael: You have stood at the edge of the fray and you have inserted not only rationality but a sense of balance and of light and of peace. So for this I commend you.

Steve: But go no further, right?

AAM: Yes. Because this has the energy of quicksand. It will suck you dry.
(1)

I guess I had to learn for myself. I feel depleted from the energy required to play the role of news aggregator.

Not that the role is not vital. Accurate and truthful reporting is. And making a daily synopsis is doubly important.

Previously, we assumed that we were getting accurate and truthful reporting when we were not. But it *is* being provided now by the alternative press.



As one Telegram wag wryly commented, waking up in 2018 (the 2018 redpill) was still a big deal, but waking up today is a huge deal (he compared it to a mammoth dry suppository redpill, with ridges - see graphic). It's like awakening to find a hurricane blowing over your house.

I've been redpilled several times in my life: Once when a visiting professor gave a lecture in 1968 on trial balloons, false-flags and other psy ops. He was speaking about what we'd call "mass formation psychosis." That shook my faith in governments at the highest levels.

Again when a guru of twenty-five years was revealed to be a pedophile. The floor fell out of my world.

Finally on watching *In Plane Site* and seeing that 9/11 was indeed an inside job. (2)

I do know what it feels like.

We're always doing what that visiting professor talked about.

When the white hats are talking about themselves, they call what we're doing "entrainment "and, when they're talking about the dark hats, the white hats call it "mass formation psychosis."

As with all things spiritual, it's the intention behind it that counts, the methods used, the intended destination, etc. The aim is the same: To bring the world

together. And we've heard that the white hats often use the dark plan to their advantage.

When the New World Order gives their pitch, they call it a "Great Reset." They enlist the controlled media to misrepresent events (in the Ukraine, for example) and hide others (like the destruction of the biolabs).

When we do it, we call it "solidarity" and "coming together." We all of us are uniting, some for the spread of the Light and some for world domination. We get patriotic and polarize and don't brook dissent.

The particular opinions I follow, which are those that lead to Ascension, are representing current reality out there (mainly, the Ukraine) as having greatly benefited the white hats. The Ukrainian biolabs were developing strains of viruses aimed specifically against Slavs.

Russia is the leader of the Slavic nations. If Russia did not take action against the biolabs, she'd be regarded as weak; if she did take action, apparently a sizeable number of world militaries would - and did - come out for globally-unified military action against the dark hats, seeing that the white hats meant business.

It's a chess game with some regrettable casualties to head off a dark plan with massive lethal consequences.

In it all, we move closer to the dénouement - the lowering of the curtain on the New World Order.

Footnotes

(1) Archangel Michael in a personal reading with Steve Beckow through Linda Dillon, Sept. 2, 2016.

(2) *In Plane Site*:

<https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=RTTGyTXVuX8>

Not Everyone will Choose to Come with Us

January 10, 2020

<https://goldenageofgaia.com/?p=305204>



While the human collective chose in 2012 to wait a few more years so that as many as possible could ascend, the time at which a choice must be made is, according to many sources, upon us.

We're in the phase of the great divide or time of separation, when the profoundly negative will find they can no longer survive in the higher vibrations of Earth. They'll have to depart and allow the remainder of the population to go on.

Please make sure to distinguish between these souls who've chosen darkness and other souls who depart simply because their soul contracts have been completed. Not all who leave are dark.

Matthew Ward explains the predicament of the latter:

“Earth is nearing vibratory levels where the light is so intense that all who have refused the light—the ones we speak of as dark simply to indicate their lack of light—will die.” (1)

In another place, he says:

"Men and women alike who are captivated by darkness are leaving the planet and will continue to do so, each when his or her vibratory level is exceeded as Earth continues apace into successively higher planes of vibrations." (2)

Others make similar predictions:

St. Germaine: "Your Guides will encourage you to focus on all that is positive and manifesting the beneficial changes, thus leaving the dark side to its own demise." (3)

Ela of Arcturus: "There is of course an overall plan for your upliftment, and those who cannot respond to them in a positive manner will continue to feel uncomfortable. That is unavoidable, and eventually such souls will move off Earth to a more suitable dimension." (4)

Arcturians through Sue Lie: "As the Earth expands her frequency, those of a very dense frequency will not be able to tolerate this Earth. They will get diseased. They will die. They will not be able to live. It will be too high of a light for them to tolerate." (5)

SaLuSa: "[The future of all] is bound by the degree of Light that you have drawn to yourself, and whether it is sufficiently high enough to enable you to ascend." (6) "There will be a time when nothing of the lower vibrations will be able to exist in your dimension. It will have been lifted up beyond their reach, and they will find a place at their own level." (7)

It isn't judgment or punishment, Matthew says, but physics that decrees that the committedly-dark must leave.

"That may sound unduly harsh, but it is not a matter of some 'divine' judgment or punishment—it is simply the physics governing life in this universe that bodies bereft of light cannot survive in those higher vibrations. In short, all those who have been causing fearful conditions will be disappearing." (8)

"Ascension is possible for all who have absorbed the light," Matthew asserts. (9) And again: "Your 'travel ticket' is the absorption of light." (10)

"Anyone who accepts Ascension and is able to hold the amount of light needed to survive in higher dimensionality is welcome to come along with us.

"It is the light within a body that transforms its carbon-based cellular structure into the crystalline form that enables the body to live in the high vibrations of energy planes beyond third density." (11)

On another occasion he explains the process again:

"There is no seat of judgment or arbitrary selection of which humans can ascend and which cannot - it is strictly a matter of science and souls' own choices. Light changes third density's carbon-based cellular structure to the crystalline form that lets bodies survive in the higher frequencies, or vibrations, of fourth density and beyond.

"That is why persons who choose to live in the light can ascend with Earth and those who choose to cling to their dark ways cannot. After a time in spirit, souls in the latter group will incarnate in a world that corresponds to their Earth lifetime energy registration and have more opportunities to 'see the light.'" (12)

Until then, it's simply a question of (spiritual) physics.

The off-world rulers of the planet have been denied access to Earth. Their determined servants are among those who will be reassigned to other Third-Dimensional settings, says Mike Quinsey.

“The negative forces are in disarray as their Rulers off world are no longer able to support them. The collapse has already caused some to make plea bargaining to save their lives, and providing they accept what is offered they will be placed where they can no longer interfere in the future plans for Earth and her civilisation.” (13)

The Arcturians through Sue Lie agree:

"They [the off-planet controllers of the dark] will have to pull their [unsuccessful] members up and take them off to a darker planet." (14)

In one way or another, those who've chosen the dark will continue in Third Dimensionality as I'm sure we all have done.

They've decided at soul level that Ascension is not in their future right now.

Eventually they'll join us.

Footnotes

- (1) Matthew's Message, April 23, 2011, at <http://www.matthewbooks.com/mattsmessage.htm>.
- (2) Ibid., March 29, 2010.
- (3) Which is exactly the mandate Michael gave to the Golden Age of Gaia on Nov. 6, 2019. St. Germain, June 25, 2008, at http://www.treeofthegoldenlight.com/First_Contact/Channeled_Messages_by_Mike_Quinsey.htm.
- (4) Ela of Arcturus, Nov. 28, 2008, at http://www.treeofthegoldenlight.com/First_Contact/Channeled_Messages_by_Mike_Quinsey.htm.
- (5) The Arcturians through Sue Lie, "Did the Illuminati Bring Down Both Malaysian Planes?" July 24, 2014, at <http://goldenageofgaia.com/2014/07/24/did-the-illuminati-bring-down-both-malaysian-planes/>.
- (6) SaLuSa, October 20, 2008, at http://www.treeofthegoldenlight.com/First_Contact/Channeled_Messages_by_Mike_Quinsey.htm.
- (7) Ibid., March 3, 2010.
- (8) Matthew's Message, *ibid.*, April 23, 2011.
- (9) Ibid., Aug. 13, 2010.
- (10) Ibid., Dec. 21, 2008.
- (11) Ibid., Jan. 4, 2012.
- (12) Ibid., Aug. 13, 2010.
- (13) Mike Quinsey, Aug. 5, 2016, at http://www.treeofthegoldenlight.com/First_Contact/Channeled_Messages_by_Mike_Quinsey.htm.
- (14) The Arcturians through Sue Lie, "Did the Illuminati...", *ibid.*

Archangel Michael on the State of the “Recalcitrants”

November 15, 2015

<https://goldenageofgaia.com/2015/11/15/archangel-michael-on-the-state-of-the-recalcitrants/>



In the following passage from a personal reading I had with Archangel Michael through Linda Dillon on Nov. 11, 2015, AAM comments on the state of the cabal, or recalcitrants, at the moment. Posted prior to the Paris Massacre.

Steve: What’s happening with the Cabal, and them being brought under, I hate to say control, but peacefulness.

Archangel Michael: There is a peacefulness about it. Understand, when we talk about such issues of control, we are not talking about (and this may be difficult for many to understand) we are not talking about our assuming control of certain groups or this or that individual.

And we will separate out here those who have been put in containment most certainly are under the purview of our control. But let us talk about the general populace.

And we won’t just use this phrase, “the Cabal”, “the Illuminati,” etc. Let us use the phrase of those who do not wish to share the love or the highest good of the

collective and do not wish to really participate in the unfoldment of the Mother's dream and plan.

Trust us. You have talked of challenges and we understand the many challenges you have faced and you are warriors of love of the first degree). But the challenge that we face is not asserting our control over this group of what we would call extreme recalcitrants, extreme-resistance beings or groups.

It is getting them to a point where they, in the first step, are willing to relinquish their false attachment and belief in control, [their belief] that their rampant, egregious desire and practice to control others. They fear to such a significant degree that they are not in control, that they are not love, that they have gone to the other end of the spectrum.

So our challenge is to get them to relinquish control, relinquish greed, relinquish hatred (that is a triad). And our progress - if I might say so on behalf of all of us, the Company of Heaven - has been stellar, in your definition and in ours.

Now, are you seeing it, because that is always the question? There is a nursery school inside of each human being who wants to say, "Show me."

How you can judge, discern, in the positive way, that this progress is being made is the distaste, the disenchantment, the disdain, the sense of pushing back that the human collective is expressing for those who are trying to exert that level of control.

So, at the same time, your evidence as it were, is not so much the softening (and it is softening) of those you have called the Cabal. It is also collective's response to that level of behaviour and action.

So there are two things, well, there are many things but there are these two things that are happening simultaneous.

Now, one of the reasons, and if we go far enough back, that this group of beings have developed this attachment, false attachment but nevertheless attachment, to wanting control, expressing hatred, living in hatred, living in greed is because it was allowed - tacitly, actively, permissively.

It was part of what you can think of as the downfall of the human race, the construction of false grids, false belief systems. But one of the keys to that was in the illusion. The majority of humanity actually came to believe that it was natural

order - we will not say divine order, but natural order - that some would be in control in this way.

Of course that is not only egregious but erroneous.

So, as the collective is saying, “No, I don’t believe you have control over me. I do not accept your control. I will not participate in your greed. I will not participate in your hatred.”

What is happening to those who have been living in that illusion and falsehood are saying, “That means I am moving further away from my desire to be acknowledged, to be in power. And it is certainly moving me away from my deepest desire, which is to be loved.”

So it is having this back-and-forth bouncing effect and it is affecting not only those who have been in control and who have practised and literally lived in hatred of themselves and others, regardless of what they say; it is also affecting the collective.

So great advances from your perspective and from ours are being made.

Think of it, going back to our conversation about disclosure. The human populace does not believe what you can think of as authority voices saying, “These aliens are coming to harm and control you.”

They are saying, “No, we know we are not alone in the universe and I want to meet them and I think they might have some presents for us! I am curious! I am excited! I might be a little nervous, but it’s okay.”

Now that is a tangible expression that what you have termed “the Cabal” is losing their control and power because they are not being heeded and the collective is not going along with what they are saying from their supposed position of authority.

S: Okay. Are the recalcitrants going to be allowed to shoot down an airliner and set Russians against Americans?

AAM: No.

S: Does publicizing a matter like that [the airliner] on the blog make a difference [to whether it happens or not]?

AAM: Yes, because what it does, is it is a level of exposure. And the last thing anybody wants, who is playing these games and strategies, is exposure.

S: Because there is such a small crew on the Golden Age of Gaia at this moment, I'm having to choose very carefully what things I research and what I don't. I have limited time. So it's important for me to know what is doing good and what is not doing good.

AAM: Yes, we are not suggesting to you to publish things that focus on war, mayhem and fear mongering. But to say, "There is a game afoot and this is what it looks like and is this not absurd because we are on to it?" is very helpful.

Where Will The Dark Go? – They Will Die, Be Brought Home, and Go Out Again

March 12, 2021

<https://goldenageofgaia.com/2021/03/12/where-will-the-dark-go-they-will-die-be-brought-home-and-go-out-again/>



They will die, come back home....

Are there many choosing to leave at this time? What is their reception?

Divine Mother: Yes, there are many choosing to leave at this time, and each and every one of them are escorted and joyfully received, welcomed back into my arms, and they are nurtured and they are healed and they are attended to. (1)

Divine Mother: Those people – and think of it: you are working yourself with 144,000,000 of mine – but those people who just simply say “no, I don’t want to do this” will be gathered up in mercy, in compassion, gentleness and kindness – not brought to somewhere else, let me be very clear about that – they will be brought home for reconstitution. (2)

Divine Mother: [Those who choose not to ascend] will either die beforehand or die during, because they cannot incorporate the level of the love energy – because that is what Ascension is – they cannot incorporate that and it literally... you have

heard of situations, especially you... have heard of situations where people's hearts simply stop or explode for no explained reason.

It is simply because they cannot continue on, and the merciful thing to do is to simply, gently and kindly, bring them home. We do not know the meaning of punishment, of what has in the so many different religious pursuits been called "hell". "Hell" is when you are in that place – the depth of despair.

So that is the separation that some are incompletely understanding. So it is not that I am spinning-off a certain proportion of the population to go and live on another planet or something. That is not my Plan. And I tell you why: because this Ascension pattern – the process, the paradigm, the pattern – is to be replicated on many other planets. So we don't want to take those who are recalcitrant and then make a situation worse elsewhere. That would not be kind!

So it is far better – and I use that word specifically – it is far kinder to bring them home, let them refresh and then decide where they wish to begin over. And most of them, sweet angel – although I do not decree it so – most of them will choose to come back and live on Nova Earth because they will want to see and be part of what they missed!

Karen: So they will be healed of whatever they could not heal during the Ascension process or else the Tsunami of Love, the Tsunami of One, and then they will be where they could have gotten to here before the planet ascended?

DM: That is correct. And so they will have a hiatus. It is not a matter of judgment, but it is also from their perspective when they are home, so to speak... there will be a sadness that needs healing because they will realise what they missed. But in that sadness comes the healing and the reinvigoration to come back, begin again, and do better than ever! ...

We don't leave anybody behind. All are attended to – and it is curious, is it not? – all are attended to in ways that they, unwittingly or fully aware, choose to be attended to. The sense that lightworkers and my beloved warriors of peace and my sweet angels of blue and all the lovebearers will feel, the exuberance, the sense of victory – not in an egoic sense but a sense of "we did it!" – for all of you who have truly persisted will be enormous. (3)

Archangel Valdar: Either these individuals will be having a change of heart and rehabilitation taking place through healing on planet, or they will return Home – and when we say ‘Home’ we mean out of body... dead. (4)

SaLuSa: In the final reckoning whatever is believed will be down to free choice, and such souls will continue their experiences in a vibration that is the same as theirs. (5)

Archangel Michael: Now there still will be those unfortunately, (or fortunately for they are doing what they wish, although it is not my desire), that will choose to continue on in this type of a reality, of the third as you could think of it as ... and they will be shifted to an alternate situation. (6)

Matthew Ward:

When the bodies of those who refuse the light no longer can sustain viability, the souls will go to worlds where the energy matches their lifetime energy and where they will have other opportunities to raise their consciousness and evolve spiritually. (7)

Mike Quinsey’s Higher Self: [Earth] is vibrating quicker than before and those souls of a lower vibration are experiencing problems accepting and integrating with it as they cannot harmonise with such a high energy. Before it becomes unbearable they will move to another planet where they are suited to its lower vibrations and can continue their evolution. This is the biblical time referred to in the bible when the "wheat is separated from the chaff." (8)

Won’t the dark be following these channeled conversations?

Ivo: As for the negative polarity, most of them will not be watching these videos. That is a fact. These people do not believe there are others who can speak to us “aliens” any more than they believe that JB is not president. (9)

A peaceful world will be born in which cooperation and new technologies will be combined to resolve all the problems that have previously divided man against himself. All will live abundantly and happily in creatively stimulating and inspiring environments of intense beauty as they continue their onward journeys towards awakening.

However, these changes will not be apparent to those ones who choose a slower path! It will just seem that this new system of honesty and transparency has always been the way in which relationships have been conducted. (10)

Won't incoming energies raise the negative?

Ivo: The free will of those of lower frequency will hold it in place. Energy cannot displace free will. You were given free will, even the free will to give your free will away. Those in lower timelines do that. When they realize they are being controlled and realize they do not like it, then there will be hope for them. (11)

Footnotes

(1) "Video and Transcript: Universal Mother Mary's Mother's Day 2017 Message: Resurgence of the Tsunami of Love," May 14, 2017, <http://goldenageofgaia.com/2017/05/14/video-universal-mother-marys-mothers-day-2017-message-moms-gift-to-us/>.

(2) "Universal Mother Mary's Ascension Splash!," channeled by Linda Dillon, May 31, 2017 at <https://counciloflove.com/2017/05/universal-mother-marys-ascension-splash/>.

(3) "The Divine Mother on Ascension," June 1, 2017, at <https://goldenageofgaia.com/2017/06/01/the-divine-mother-on-ascension/>.

(4) Archangel Valdar in a personal reading with Andrew Eardsley through Linda Dillon, Nov. 2, 2018.

(5) SaLuSa, Sept. 12, 2012.

(6) "Archangel Michael: Creating a World of Peace," Sept. 15, 2011, at <https://goldenageofgaia.com/2011/09/archangel-michael-creating-a-world-of-peace/>.

(7) Matthew's Messages, Oct. 22, 2008

(8) Mike Quinsey's Higher Self Message, Dec. 11, 2020, at <https://goldenageofgaia.com/2020/12/11/mike-quinseys-higher-self-message-dec-11-2020/>.

(9) "Ivo of Vega: The Nature of Negativity," through Sharon Stewart, February 22, 2021, at <https://goldenageofgaia.com/?p=317874>.

(10) Saul, Aug. 19, 2012.

(11) "Ivo of Vega: The Nature of Negativity," *ibid.*

How will the Recalcitrants Leave the Planet?

October 27, 2018

<https://goldenageofgaia.com/2018/10/27/how-will-the-recalcitrants-leave-the-planet/>



We're watching tremendous chaos and mayhem occurring, such as - according to the Arcturians - we haven't seen before:

“Some of the major leaders of Gaia are doing much more harm than has ever been done by any human leaders before.”

The reason for this is “because the Dark Ones,” the Illuminati or cabal, “are losing.”

“Therefore, they are pulling out all their worst tricks and tactics to keep humans frightened, under-educated, able to purchase rifles that can kill many people within just a few moments, and leaders who care only for themselves and not for those whom they are supposedly leading.

“Dear brave humans, please remember that ‘The Darkest Night is just before dawn.’” (1)

At some point, the cabal's free will gives way before ours, according to Divine Plan. At some point, the recalcitrants won't be able to endure the rising vibrations and will have to leave. ...

How will the recalcitrants leave the planet? Many will leave by death. Mira of the Pleiadian High Council tells us that ships are waiting with instructions as to where to take the rest once their free will to destroy no longer prevails against our free will to build:

“The Light Fleet is advancing quickly in on the forces of darkness. There are billions of Galactic ships positioned to remove the most problematic perpetrators of death and destruction from the Earth. ...

“We have been granted permission to use whatever means are possible to achieve this goal. You can imagine how pleased we are to announce this. ...

“Each ship has specific directions about what to do and where to go. The destinations are perfectly timed and filtered through technology that allows us the advantage.” (4)

Never again will the usurpation of power be allowed on Earth, Mira tells us.

“We hear the calling from the Earth and from humanity for an end to the atrocities of the harsh way of life you have been living. We promise you this is our common goal. The damage has been done and there is no room for any more. ...

“Never again in the history of the Earth will self-serving beings be allowed to usurp the energies and resources of all of life on any planet. The days of the enslavement have been declared over. You are being freed from the rot and greed.” (5)

The Spiritual Hierarchy and Galactic Federation through Sheldan Nidle make the same report:

“The dark cabal has reached the point where its only option is to surrender. Every strategy to disrupt the Light has utterly failed. We are approaching the very brink of events that are to be the true prelude to your freedom and the rise of new governance.” (6)

These events are what Mira described - taking the hold-outs to a new, more suitable dimensional setting aboard galactic ships.

The SHGF also hints at their well-thought-out plan:

“Along with our Earth allies, we are in the middle of executing a well-thought-out plan that is dismantling the existing power structure. A sweeping series of untested strategies is being successfully implemented that continues to perplex the dark cabal.

“Our sacred coalition, which is working smoothly together, is busy setting the stage for our eventual triumph. It is sheer joy to watch so many dynamic, strategic elements come together, like silken threads, to enmesh the conceited cabal in the web of its own corrupt legal system.

“Elements are already in play that have legally forced the dark to relinquish much of its power and prevented large-scale international wars from breaking out. The next steps are to end the power of fiat money and jolt the bankers from their lairs.

"These actions in turn are to set the stage for permanent prosperity that transforms global poverty and homelessness. It is to replace these brutal earthbound tragedies with a jubilee that frees all humanity.” (7)

Not a minute too soon for lightworkers living out of their cars and worse.

Meanwhile, the love that we light workers send out is changing the reality of the world, Jesus tells us:

“Do not be discouraged by the continuing flow of information about corruption in high places. Instead, remember that this has been going on for eons, while information about it was deeply hidden.

"It has always been there. Many have suspected it, but the evidence was not available to confirm it. Now it is all coming out because the Light of Love, that you all intend to open to and demonstrate in your daily lives, is massively effective.

“Your loving intentions are changing each of you, assisting you to act from your heart centers with honesty and integrity, and are then flowing out from you in waves of loving energy that is assisting enormously in changing the world.” (8)

There we have it: 'proof positive' that our "waves of loving energy [are] assisting enormously in changing the world." We hear it from Jesus himself that sending out love to the world is having its desired effect.

So for those people wondering what they can do during this Accountability phase of Ascension, send love out to the world. Draw it up from your heart on the inbreath and send it out to the world on your outbreath.

Can we put the matter in a nutshell?

Yes. The rising of energies on the planet are causing a rising of consciousness, as we know.

Those who cannot brook the higher vibrations will at some point leave. (9)

Those who don't leave by natural means the galactics will transport. They will take them to a dimensional setting more suited to their systems and persuasion than ours is becoming, undoubtedly lovingly attended by their guardians.

The rest of us will travel on, aware that life is becoming more and more peaceful, loving, and harmonious. (10)

Footnotes

(1) "Sue Lie: Saving, Healing, Loving Gaia–Inter-dimensional Communication," October 25, 2018, at <https://goldenageofgaia.com/?p=296688>.

(4) Mira from the Pleiadian High Council, Oct. 3, 2018, at <https://goldenageofgaia.com/2018/10/05/a-message-from-mira-from-the-pleiadian-high-council-through-valerie-donner-october-3-2018/>.

(5) Loc. cit.

(6) Loc. cit.

(7) Loc. cit.

(8) "Jesus via John Smallman: In Forgiving Yourself, You Find it Much Easier to Forgive Others," August 26, 2018, at <https://goldenageofgaia.com/2018/08/26/jesus-via-john-smallman-in-forgiving-yourself-you-find-it-much-easier-to-forgive-others>

(9) I've experienced the workings of this process. I myself had to leave the astral plane during an out-of-body experience in 1977.

When you're visiting in your dream state, the only dimension you could go back to then was the old Third. I therefore returned to my body.

So I experienced the process of being forced back to a lower dimension that will eventually exclude recalcitrants from remaining on the Ascension train. They will not be able to tolerate the finer vibrations.

(10) I look forward to returning to the days when I could leave my bicycle on the front lawn and our front door open.

What of Those Who Leave Early?

Feb. 9, 2010

<https://goldenageofgaia.com/ascension-as-of-2012/the-fate-of-those-who-do-not-ascend/what-of-those-who-leave-early/>



Haiti

In their January 13, 2010 message, the Hathors, through Tom Kenyon, state that, with the earthquake in Haiti, we have entered what they call the “chaotic node.” (1) I have called this period elsewhere the “time of chaos.” (2)

SaLuSa agrees that for a while things “will remain chaotic and uncertain” and adds that “what you are going through is a karmic cleansing, to clear all of the negative energies that have built up over thousands of years.” (3) He goes on to explain:

“In some cases they lay deep within the Earth, and you have pockets where it is particularly powerful such as the Middle East. In your history you will find that such areas are continually the seats of much evil, and wars are endemic. Peace cannot be fully achieved until the negative energies are transmuted, and the people themselves are prepared to live in harmony with each other.

"The [seemingly] impossible will come into being in your time, as it will across the world. It will require a great change where your perception of each other is concerned. Once you realize the you come from the same

source and that you are each other's brothers and sisters, you will more easily accept the Oneness of all that is." (4)

What I'd like to look at here is the allegation that increased numbers of people will be leaving the planet during this time and that this decision to leave does not invalidate the fact that we are headed for a new Golden Age.

The Hathors tell us:

"You may ... experience a greater number of individuals choosing to exit the Earth plane [during this chaotic node]. These exits will take place through unexpected accidents, unforeseen illnesses, and of course, earth changes and weather anomalies." (5)

Atmos of Sirius reminds us that they are leaving in line with their pre-birth agreements.

"Naturally some souls will leave the Earth due to the changes, but any so doing will be acting out their end time as arranged in their life contract." (6)

He reassures us that our loved ones have not left us forever.

"When your loved ones or friends leave the Earth plane, ... be happy for them. They have not gone from your lives forever, and soul groups will come together time and time again. As often happens, you sense them around you, and if you listen they sometimes 'speak' to you. Lack of belief in such possibilities simply blocks the chance of it taking place." (7)

GF spokeswoman Diane of Sirius amplifies Atmos' comment and adds that the galactics are not permitted to interfere with important life choices.

"Some of you would rather leave the Earth now, and provisions are already made for it to take place in the natural way in accordance with your life plan. It would have to be a matter of some urgency before we would be allowed to intervene. We know this is a point of contention with some of you, but we are not allowed to interfere with your choice as to how you will end your lifetime." (8)

SaLuSa goes further and explains that souls who have transitioned to the astral planes will join us in Ascension.

“Of course some of you will leave beforehand, and that will have been planned purposefully for you.

“Let us assume that like most souls you find yourself in the astral regions, where you will still have your links with Earth. You will not therefore be totally cut off from what is happening, and you will certainly become aware when Ascension takes place. Numbers of you would move forward into the new vibratory pattern, and join those who had ascended.” (9)

Matthew Ward agrees with SaLuSa:

“Persons who make transition from physical to spirit life during Earth’s journey, as well as many who have transitioned in recent years, may indeed have been 'eligible' insofar as having sufficient light; however, in accordance with either original or amended soul contracts, their choice is a life in spirit for the time being.” (10)

This is an important subject which requires us all to rethink our notions of “death.” People who leave their physical bodies during this time of chaos and before Ascension have not “died.” Their passing is not something to mourn. They will rejoin us.

The Hathors inform us that “in some ways the veils between life and death are being lifted, and the veils between dimensions are being parted.” (11)

Rethinking our paradigms of life and death is something that the New Age will require of us.

For anyone wanting to know what I consider to be the truth about life and death, a good starting place might be to read *New Maps of Heaven*. (12) It's a subject that we'll need to get up to speed on later.

Footnotes

(1) The Hathors, “Haiti and the Chaotic Node,” Jan. 13, 2010, through Tom Kenyon, at <https://tomkenyon.com/haiti-and-the-chaotic-node>.

(2) <https://www.angelfire.com/space2/light11/fc/light1.html#chaos1>

(3) SaLuSa, Jan. 25, 2010, at https://www.treeofthegoldenlight.com/First_Contact/Channeled_Messages_by_Mike_Quinsey.htm.

(4) Loc. Cit.

(5) The Hathors, op. cit.

(6) Atmos, Aug. 28, 2009 at https://www.treeofthegoldenlight.com/First_Contact/Channeled_Messages_by_Mike_Quinsey.htm.)

(7) Loc. cit.

(8) Diane of Sirius, Jan. 16, 2009 at https://www.treeofthegoldenlight.com/First_Contact/Channeled_Messages_by_Mike_Quinsey.htm.

(9) SaLuSa, March 20, 2009 at https://www.treeofthegoldenlight.com/First_Contact/Channeled_Messages_by_Mike_Quinsey.htm.

(10) Matthew's Message, Feb. 7, 2009 at <https://www.matthewbooks.com/mattsmessage.htm>.

(11) The Hathors, op. cit.

(12) <https://www.angelfire.com/space2/light11/nmh/nmh-index1.html>

What Happens to Evil-Doers on the Other Side?

Aug. 21, 2021

<https://goldenageofgaia.com/2021/08/21/what-happens-to-evil-doers-on-the-other-side/>



Philip Gilbert, killed during WW2

In one of the emails I'm receiving, the reader is infuriated.

"I've read both your recent articles on this subject. I find them infuriating. I'm just glad you are not making any decisions for humanity. You should keep these ridiculous opinions to yourself. It's difficult to find this website credible when you spout such nonsense. ...

"Death to the cabal is merely slight justice for the incomprehensible crimes they have committed against humanity. Anything less is no justice at all."

Your email suggests that you've been actively fighting the cabal and I honor your military service.

I get your fury. I agree that the cabal's crimes have been incomprehensibly evil - and I don't use that word often. They "deserve" to be executed.

How many executions are being touted? I'm not saying where this quote comes from because I'm not wanting to shame anyone. It's the view I'd like to discuss.

"Nuremberg 2 Tribunals are in full swing: 2,700,000 executions have already been carried out." (1)

That's 2.7 million executions before you even heard they were happening, correct? I don't accept the statement as accurate but it's the cheeriness of the announcement of 2.7 million deaths that sends a chill up my spine.

Hitler fought a war of annihilation, but that's not our way. We don't annihilate our enemies. Do we?

What are we overlooking?

First of all, the energies are rising so that many of Team Dark will soon die of their inability to tolerate the higher vibrations. Mike Quinsey says today:

"The dark Ones cannot survive in such a high level as their vibrations are too low, and, if they tried, they would find it very uncomfortable." (2)

Secondly, I wonder if we're worried that the cabal will escape justice or get away with something if we don't execute them? However, the truth is, by the outworking of universal laws, no one gets away with anything on the other side.

What awaits the cabal's high-level members? Perhaps read about where they'll go - the Dark Plane - here: "The Astral Plane - The Dark Plane" at http://goldengaiadb.com/index.php?title=The_Astral_Plane_%E2%80%93_The_Dark_Plane.

Any life lived on the Dark Plane is miserable. The inhabitant must endlessly relive each dark event, experiencing the feelings of their victims as well as their own.

The place itself is undesirable in every way. The souls are ministered to and helped to progress out of this pit.

I once asked Michael about Hitler and I'll put that conversation in a footnote. (3)

For those who are absolutely evil and intransigent and have been given ample opportunity to pull back, there's a fate we'd think of as ultimate: A return to the First Dimension.

That means starting all over again from the bottom of the evolutionary ladder, which ultimately leads back to God for everyone, even the evil.

Do we have an account of it happening to anyone? Yes, we do. Philip Gilbert, who was to me on the afterworld what Matthew Ward is on this world (a credible informant, an honest witness to the truth), described his assignment to "cope" with "the Belsen gang."

The Belsen gang were Nazi SS officers who ran Bergen-Belsen concentration camp, deemed one of the worst of the Nazi death camps. Camp guard Irma Grese, formerly a black magician, was sent back from her Earth life to the First Dimension to start over again.

"We coped with the Belsen gang, but the details are difficult to describe. With some, [escorting them to their levels] was easy for they were cowards and perverts and made no positive attempt to assert themselves. They all, of course, knew they were dead.

"The most evil, Irma, was absorbed at once into what is her kind, a descending whirlpool of, as it might be called, sewage. They tell me that there are, very, very rarely, entities who get so low that they can only descend - and be liquidated. We don't like to think of it here.

"She had a strong will and there was need to exert power upon her - her aura was the foulest I've yet seen, or smelt....

"Irma was an 'old soul' in the bad sense - she had been forced to re-incarnate as a last chance." (4)

Complete annihilation would be what I'd call merciless. But the soul is never annihilated. It's always allowed to start over.

We can be assured that Heaven has educational opportunities aplenty for the cabal, when they transition. They won't be coming with us whenever the separation takes place. The problem will be taken care of regardless of what we do or don't do and probably in the near future.

Therefore, there's no reason for sullyng our entrance into the Golden Age by executing "millions" of our "enemies." I see no justification for it and cannot live with the idea of such an action.

Footnotes

(1) "Nuremberg 2 Tribunals are in full swing: 2,700,000 executions have already been carried out." I don't believe the figures but the very idea raises alarm bells.

I notice the sentence has now been deleted from the post - after I took a screenshot.

See also, for example, "Arrests and Executions of Famous People at GITMO," Nov. 24, 2020, *Rotter News*, at <https://steverotter.com/arrests-and-executions-of-famous-people-update/>. See also Michael Baxter's reports on *Real Raw News*. If a tenth of what is being said is true, we are creating a humanitarian crisis. Why are we doing this?

(2) Mike Quinsey's Higher Self Message, Aug. 20, 2021, at <https://goldenageofgaia.com/2021/08/21/mike-quinseys-higher-self-message-aug-20-2021/>.

And Matthew Ward:

"By the laws of physics that govern life in this universe, the low vibrations of darkness cannot enter the high vibratory levels of fourth density. Because

individuals who persistently refused the light have carbon-based cells that can't survive in high vibrations, they will die and their dark activities will cease." (Matthew's Message, April 1, 2012.)

(3) Steve: What happened to Hitler after his death, Lord?

Archangel Michael: Well, he was brought back home, if you can think of it in that way. He spent a long time in review, deeper levels of understanding, might we suggest, what we would call reintegration?

It was a very sad situation and there was a great deal of repair work, I guess you would say, to be done and so this one has been contained [in a bubble of love] for a very long time. Well, a long time in your reference point, not a long time in terms of our reference point.

Steve: No, I've heard of people supposedly being down there [on the Dark Plane] for 250 years.

AAM: That is not unusual.

Steve: For him, we've only had about 70 years or so since....

AAM: So he is still in process.

Steve: Kathleen thought he was reincarnated.

AAM: No, he is not. No, there is much further yet to go. (Archangel Michael in a personal reading with Steve Beckow through Linda Dillon, Jan. 20, 2017.)

We could learn from Michael's attitude. Notice that Hitler ended up on the Dark Plane while a concentration-camp guard ended up in the First Dimension. I'd have expected the reverse.

(4) Philip to his mother, Alice Gilbert, in Philip Gilbert through Alice Gilbert, medium, *Philip in Two Worlds*. London: Andrew Dakers, 1948, 197.

On Irma Grese:

"Irma Grese, The Angel of Death"

"Irma was captivated by Hitler and joined a Nazi youth group. She was later sent to Ravensbruck which was used to train female SS guards. Here she became a camp guard. She was then transferred to Auschwitz where in 1943 she became the senior SS-supervisor which is the second-highest rank a female camp guard could have. In this position she had virtually complete control of over 30,000 female prisoners. Many survivors provide extensive accounts of the murders, beatings, and tortures that Irma engaged in. She was known for her arbitrary shooting of prisoners, sexual excesses, cruelty and her unrelenting half starved dogs that she would unleash on the prisoners. She was thought to be held accountable for nearly 30 murders a day. Many survivors remember her being dressed in heavy boots and carrying a plaited whip and pistol to beat her prisoners, often to the point of death. These atrocities continued in the Bergen-Belsen camp where she was transferred in 1945.... When Bergen-Belsen was liberated, there were three human lampshades found in her quarters.

"After the camp commandant Josef Kramer, Irma Grese became the most notorious defendant at the Belsen trial. Irma's only defense during the trial was that 'Himmler is responsible for all that has happened but I suppose I have as much guilt as the others above me.' Irma was sentenced to death and was hanged on December 13th, 1945." (Downloaded from <http://www.history.ucsb.edu/faculty/marcuse/classes/33d/projects/naziwomen/irma.htm>, 15 Jan. 2008.)

The Fate of the Dark – Part 1/4

Jan. 25, 2011

<https://goldenageofgaia.com/ascension-as-of-2012/the-fate-of-those-who-do-not-ascend/fate-dark-part-14/>



[This series was written before the 2012 decision by the human collective to ascend “as one”; that is, with as many people as possible; however the situation remains the same that, if people have continued to serve the dark, they most likely will not ascend. Their light quotient will not be sufficient to manage the higher vibration levels.]

How Many People Will Ascend?

I write this series on the fate of the dark for three reasons.

First, I write it to lessen the anger of lightworkers towards the dark by showing the former what fate awaits the latter. I reason that, if lightworkers know where the dark are headed without lightworkers needing to do anything, they will refrain from damaging their own chances at Ascension by incurring karma from venting their anger on the dark.

Instead the attention of lightworkers can be maintained on Ascension, where it will do the most good, and the dark can be left to their destiny, mediated by the Light forces and their Earth allies.

Second, I write it to wean any borderline cases from the dark to the light so that those people may also ascend. I reason here that, with all the many tens of thousands of employees of the national-security state hired since the black operation of 9/11, someone is monitoring this site and will ensure that these papers are seen by other dark ones.

I invite it. Perhaps some darkworkers will read it, realize the peril they face, and abandon ship.

Third, I write it for those who are neither lightworkers nor darkworkers, who have suffered at the hands of the dark, in the hopes that they will see their situation and refuse to accept further abuse at the hands of the dark. Let this series speed the day when the dark lose control of society. Let it hasten the return of the Light.

The more the light energies rise in the world, the more the happiness of lightworkers increases, the Master Hilarion pointed out to us in January of 2011.

“You will find yourselves experiencing a feeling of greater freedom and the sense of the lightening of a great load from your shoulders.

“The feeling of joy and happiness is now taking firm hold within your hearts and emotional bodies and it will be much easier for you to stay in a positive frame of mind with grace and ease, rather than the sense of struggle you experienced before.” (1)

However there is also cause for sadness because some people will choose not to ascend, forcing division and separation, as SaLuSa reveals: “It is in some ways a sad time as a division of the people based on their Light quotient is inevitable.” (2)

What does SaLuSa mean by “light quotient”? Matthew Ward explains:

“The glories of the Golden Age will be available only to the souls who absorb the light that will enable physical survival along Earth's ascension journey into the high frequencies of fifth density.” (3)

“The profound changes on the planet that were set in motion by the in-beaming of light are assisting Earth to rise above the third-density negativity that almost caused her planetary body to die. As many of you as receive the light will accompany her physically and those who refuse the light, will not.” (4)

In Jan. 2010, Matthew explained what each person - but especially those who served the dark - needed to do to ascend.

“The universal alignment window for Earth to totally leave third density is narrowing, and individuals who want to go with her physically must have enough light to meet that exit timetable.

“Earth's passage to her ultimate destination is assured. It is the destination of her human residents that is at issue: Will they absorb the light that changes carbon-based cells to the crystalline that enable physical survival in fourth density vibrations?

“Absorbing light requires ones at the negative end of duality to change from violence to peacefulness, from greed to generosity, corruption to honor, unjustness to fairness, anger to reason, oppression to freedom. The bodies of those who refuse to stop the negative behavior that boosted them into powerful positions will die, and the souls will go to worlds where the energy is the same as those persons generated during their physical lifetime.” (5)

Time is accelerating. Little time remains for the stragglers to make up their minds.

“This acceleration means that there is very little time left for choosing to live in the light, which is necessary for the spiritual clarity and cellular restructuring that enables physical survival in the higher frequencies along Earth's ascension course, or choosing to keep on slumbering unawares.” (6)

Darkworkers will have to cease harming others and begin serving others if they want to make the voyage with the planet to Fifth Density, according to the White-Winged Collective Consciousness of Nine.

“As this circle [of Light] grows and embodies more and more individuals into its collective vibration those living within fear and darkness shall have to make their choice, they either join the circle of service-to-others light or continue their existence elsewhere on a place that can no longer be called Earth.

“For Earth has Ascended into a higher vibration and she shall not lower her quotient of Light now but shall go forward and embody more and more as the culmination of the Consciousness shift draws ever closer and Earth and all Humanity return to Zero Point.” (7)

Diane of Sirius informs us that no one can fail to make a choice. Even standing still is a choice: “Everyone stands at the crossroads of evolution and either you choose

to go forward and move to a new timeline or remain in your present dimension. You cannot fail to be touched by the higher energies.” (8)

Arrangements have been made to remove the darkworkers from Earth and resettle them at a place of appropriate vibration, SaLuSa tells us.

“In the long term the energies cannot be rejected, as their function is upliftment of the lower energies. However, where an individual soul is not ready to receive them, arrangements are made for their placement where they can continue as they wish.

“This normally means lifting them off Earth and allowing them to continue their experiences at a similar level.” (9)

Matthew says that the dark ones must embrace the light or die.

“As Earth rises into higher densities where the light is more intense, the dark ones—puppets of the dark forces—will embrace the light or their physical bodies will die and the souls automatically will be drawn to worlds where the energy density matches the energy of the physical lifetime.” (10)

How many people on the planet have chosen to ascend? Speaking in 2008, Matthew was unable to say. Many variables were at play.

“We cannot say how many souls will accompany Earth all the way to her destination because there are many unknown variables: provisions of original soul contracts, uncompleted contracts, amended contracts, free will choices that affect only Self, and choices that profoundly affect many others.” (11)

However, by 2010, Matthew could state that “at present there are less than half of you that are consciously making changes in your lives to [ascend].” (12)

Some people who choose not to ascend cannot be considered darkworkers. There are many reasons why some will depart prior to Ascension, Matthew explains. Some advanced lightworkers will have fulfilled their soul contracts to assist the Earth and her inhabitants to ascend. Their services will no longer be needed.

“Prior to birth many of today’s populace chose to enter spirit life before Earth reaches that era, and among them are highly evolved souls whose light is as bright as noonday sun.

“Those who came from higher civilizations to assist Earth in special ways during her ascension may quickly pass through Nirvana on their way to a higher density spirit world, most likely the one serving their original homeland, or they may manifest new bodies and incarnate in another civilization for different kinds of growth experiencing.” (13)

Another group whose longevity clauses in their soul contracts so stipulate will ascend from the other side of life. My father passed away this year and may be one of their number.

“Not all light-filled people will go all the way to the Golden Age — it depends on the longevity clause in soul contracts. ...

“[They] will stay for a time in Nirvana, which will remain Earth’s spirit world and ascend in tandem with the planet. Souls who have completed third-density karmic lessons may choose another Earth lifetime or join a civilization in a different fourth density world.” (14)

Some devoutly religious souls may not accept what is happening on the planet and elect to leave.

“A large number of people who have lived in godly ways will choose not to ascend with Earth after the truth about the origin of religions emerges: [these religions] were designed in darkness to deceive and control the peoples, by the most divisive element of life on Earth, and reap wealth for the heads of churches.

“Although everyone on Earth knows that truth at soul level and it is a contract choice to consciously remember it, many of the devoutly religious will be unable or unwilling to accept that their deep-seated faith is founded on false teachings.” (15)

Matthew cautions us against trying to discern who has died for what reason.

“There is no way for you to distinguish between light-filled individuals who leave Earth lifetimes in accordance with soul contracts, those who choose to leave rather than accept the truth about religions, and persons whose bodies’ viability is snuffed out because they lack the light to survive in the vibratory level Earth entered.” (16)

It is not the way of the Light to judge others, to wish any ill, or to refuse Ascension to anyone who chooses it and is able to assimilate sufficient light. Therefore we are

advised to look only to our own situation and refrain from judging those who depart or those who desist from following the dark and take up the Light.

This paper does not concern itself with the starseeds and walk-ins who return to their planet before Ascension, or with those whose longevity clause has run out before it, or with the religiously-devout who choose not to participate in events they cannot accept.

For the greatest part, it follows the career of darkworkers who sought to control the planet, enslave it, and use its population to serve its own interest. The galactic and spirit teachers generally refer to these people as the Illuminati.

Footnotes

- (1) Master Hilarion through Marlene Swetlishoff, Jan. 16-23, 2011, at <https://www.therainbowscribe.com/>
- (2) SaLuSa, Aug. 3, 2009, at https://www.treeofthegoldenlight.com/First_Contact/Channeled_Messages_by_Mike_Quinsey.htm
- (3) Matthew's Messages, Oct. 22, 2008, at <https://www.matthewbooks.com/mattsmmessage.htm>
- (4) Ibid., Feb. 8, 2004.
- (5) Ibid., Jan. 11, 2010.
- (6) Ibid., Aug. 30, 2008.
- (7) The White-Winged Collective Consciousness of Nine, "What does Earth Ascension really mean?" through Magenta Pixie, Oct. 4, 2008, at <https://www.lightworkers.org/content/48417/alignment-earth-ascension>
- (8) Diane, Nov. 10, 2008, at https://www.treeofthegoldenlight.com/First_Contact/Channeled_Messages_by_Mike_Quinsey.htm
- (9) SaLuSa, March 31, 2010.
- (10) Matthew's Message, Sept. 21, 2009.
- (11) Ibid., Aug. 30, 2008.
- (12) Ibid., March 29, 2010.

(13) Ibid., Aug. 13, 2010.

(14) Loc. cit.

(15) Loc. cit.

(16) Loc. cit.

The Fate of the Dark – Part 2/4

Jan. 25, 2011

<https://goldenageofgaia.com/ascension-as-of-2012/the-fate-of-those-who-do-not-ascend/fate-dark-part-24/>



Who are the Illuminati and what have they been responsible for?

The subjects of this paper are the people, as Matthew put it, “who choose to stick with their deceitful, controlling, greedy, violent ways.” As a result of their choices, they “will not be in that [new] world.” (1)

The galactic and spirit teachers whose messages are examined here refer to these people collectively as the Illuminati.

Matthew Ward describes who is being referred to and the extent of their influence in the world:

“The Illuminati is not an organization of card-carrying members, but rather the 'umbrella' name of disparate groups and a large number of powerful individuals who have been controlling or heavily influencing the most important aspects of life throughout your world for centuries.

“In recent years they also have become known by other designations, such as the secret government, New World Order, dark cabal or the elitists; and they include the top figures in financial institutions, investment markets,

multinational corporations, religions, education, media, military forces, judicial systems, entertainment, the medical 'establishment,' regulatory and advisory bodies, royal families, Zionists.

“They have controlled governments, started civil and international wars, caused famines and widespread impoverishment, created boom times for industrialists and depressions for the poor, released laboratory-designed viruses, assassinated opposition.

“They are the perpetrators of unjust laws, Satanic rituals, chemtrails and other toxic pollution, destruction of animal life on land and in the seas, mind control, the 'illegal' drug industry, erosion of civil rights and denial of God-given freedoms, suppression or misuse of technology, political and ideological divisiveness. In short, the Illuminati have been profoundly adversely affecting all life on Earth—indeed, the very life of Earth herself!”

(2)

“Illuminati members lead national governments and their regulatory agencies; global economic agencies and banking; European royalty; international corporations; the United Nations; legal, policing and justice systems; educational institutions; all media forms; church hierarchies; the various medical and prescription drug establishments. I may have forgotten some areas, but in short, there is NO area of your world that is not Illuminati-infiltrated and influenced.” (3)

Illuminati is a self-appropriated term, Matthew explains.

“The Illuminati gave themselves that name, which means 'the enlightened,' but they don't publicly refer to themselves that way. They work in secret but the results of their efforts are seen throughout your world.” (4)

In 2006, Matthew explained that the Illuminati had agreed to play a “heavy” role but had subsequently become prisoners of their own dark tendencies.

“That violence is still a fact of life in your world is related to the destiny of people who will not ascend with Earth. At this juncture, the collective consciousness includes the elements associated with the tentacles of darkness that still are lurking about the planet. Persons who refused to relinquish their 'heavy' roles that once were components of karmic balancing became captives of the darkness.” (5)

What does Matthew mean by “heavy role”? Apparently the Illuminati agreed to provide the scenarios in which people might complete their karma prior to Ascension.

“On Earth they are the people whose greed and control got way beyond their soul-level agreements, which was to serve in powerful positions to balance their own and a multitude of others’ chosen karmic experiencing. At the point when that had been accomplished and the collective karma had been satisfied, the intensity of greed and control in the Illuminati members was to have quickly reversed into the equitable sharing of their resources and power.

“For some time, with full knowing of their soul-level agreements and the consequences of not abiding by those, the most powerful members of this group have refused to follow the agreements. Rather, this hard-core few intend to continue their amassing of the planet’s resources and suppression of entire nations.

"They have been told that they will not be able to do this, but they are deaf and blind to all urging of the light, and in their intention to relinquish nothing, they are using every possible means to keep lower-level members of the group fighting for this as well.” (6)

The Illuminati's oppression is what brought the galactics here in the first place, Matthew tells us.

"It is because of the Illuminati's long reign of bloodshed, corruption and oppression that about seven decades back in your linear time Earth was in death throes. Her cries of despair were a call for help, and God immediately authorized the assistance of spiritually, intellectually and technologically advanced civilizations to come to her aid." (7)

SaLuSa reveals that the Illuminati planned a third world war that would have destroyed the whole planet.

“War became more mechanised and you developed ways of killing masses of souls more quickly. In the Second World War you extended it to those not directly involved in it, and the toll reached unimaginable levels.

“Since then you have sophisticated weaponry that can devastate areas with almost total loss of life, and the whole world has been at risk. Fortunately we have been allowed to put a stop to any ambitions of the dark Ones to

start a Third World War, It would have had the potential to totally destroy the Earth, and that was not going to be allowed in any circumstances.” (8)

The Illuminati received technology from the little Greys after World War II to develop weapons of mass destruction and control in return for allowing the Greys to experiment on and abduct humans, Adrial says.

“In the 1950’s there was an agreement between the government of the United States and a race of aliens who wished to experiment on human subjects. They traded technology for the right to perform biological experiments on ordinary humans with an aim of improving their own biology. These experiments are at the root of the missing children and abduction phenomenon.” (9)

The Greys supplied technology that allowed the Illuminati to control the weather, Matthew tells us. The dark are still using this technology to create floods, earthquakes, and other extreme weather today.

“The enormously profitable illegal drug industry funds both factions' 'black ops,' including ... weather control systems using technology introduced by the 'Little Grays.’” (10)

“Most of Earth's weather and geophysical events are caused by technology used with malicious intent. The flooding and earthquakes that resulted in massive death tolls, ruined vast croplands, killed food animals, and left millions injured or homeless were intended to create the negativity that is generated by such devastation.” (11)

Matthew tells us that the galactic force saved the planet from destruction at the hands of the cabal.

“With such a massive infusion of light and technologies that you cannot even imagine, countless numbers of your universal family stabilized the planet's orbit and performed other life-saving measures. Their invaluable assistance is in action this very day, some of it directed toward preventing the plans of the Illuminati from reaching fruition.” (12)

Freewill operates at all times

No matter how low a person descends, SaLuSa tells us, he or she can still turn the situation around. Wayshowers stand ready to assist them.

“There are of course souls who have slipped so low in their vibrations, that it is difficult to turn their attention to the Light and all it has to offer. Yet at any time they can turn their lives around, and when they do many Beings of Light accompany them for the rest of their journey.

“You can always call upon the Beings of Light to assist you, as they look for signs that a soul has become aware and show you the way forward. At all stages the choice is yours as to which direction you head for, and no pressure is placed upon you to go other than the way desire.” (13)

Some of the Illuminati actually did turn to the Light, Matthew tells us, but were subsequently killed.

“Of those who turned to the light in accordance with their soul contracts, some have been assassinated. Family members have been killed as a warning to those in positions of influence where they still are needed by the top leaders. In the more weak-willed members, bribery is a successful tool because greed is in the hearts of all Illuminati. Threats of exposing embarrassing information about personal lives is another common control method.” (14)

Who ascends and who does not, Matthew explains, begins with freewill choice.

“The decision about who ascends and who does not is the province of each individual. It is not an arbitrary decision—it is a matter of the energy within the individual and that is determined by the free-will choices within either the light or the dark. Light-filled people will ascend.” (15)

The Master Hilarion points out that each person here today in this run-up to Ascension has chosen to participate:

“Each who is upon the Earth plane at this time has chosen to be here, to be a part of this Great Awakening and the great change that is happening and those who are leaving and will continue to leave, are those Souls who have chosen not to experience the days ahead. All is as was chosen by each Soul.” (16)

Whatever the outcome, the galactic and spirit teachers, here to help us with Ascension, will not interfere with our free will, as SaLuSa reminds us.

“Freewill operates at all times, and is essential to give you freedom of choice where your own evolution is concerned.” (17)

“The beauty of the Light is available to everyone and as always it remains your choice whether to accept it or not.” (18)

God has decreed that no one shall be forced to ascend, SaLuSa says.

“God does not impose the Creator’s Plan upon anyone who chooses a different experience, because it is known that eventually they will find the path to the higher dimensions and the Light.” (19)

The dark have been given opportunities to choose Ascension, SaLuSa reminded us in 2010: “The dark Ones have had their opportunities to have a change of heart and move towards the Light. It is their choice as to where their future lies.” (20)

The longer the cabal holds out, Matthew says, the more “it is putting in jeopardy a good destination for souls who choose to continue negative behavior instead of absorbing the light that would enable them to leave forever third density's limitations for growth in spiritual awareness and intelligence.” (21)

Some years ago (2004), Mathhew's mother, Suzy Ward, asked him to give her a timetable for the departure of the dark. He could not at that time and explained why.

“Mother, I know you would like me to give you at least a general timeframe for the darkness to exit completely, and I cannot. It is a misconception that 'destiny' is carved in granite. Free will embodies the choice to behave throughout the gray spectrum between 'good' and 'bad,' simplistically speaking, and even though Eden WILL return to Earth, until the existing duality is reconciled and balance attained, violence and greed and betrayal will continue, albeit in ever-lessening measure.” (22)

In the next instalment in this series, we'll look at what future awaits the dark workers who refuse to turn to the Light.

Footnotes

(1) Matthew's Message, July 27, 2008, at <https://www.matthewbooks.com/mattsmmessage.htm>

(2) Ibid., April 26, 2010.

(3) Ibid., Apr. 28, 2006.

(4) Loc. cit.

- (5) Matthew's Message, Feb. 7, 2009.
- (6) Ibid., Apr. 28, 2006.
- (7) Ibid., Apr. 26, 2010.
- (8) SaLuSa, Aug. 23, 2010, at https://www.treeofthegoldenlight.com/First_Contact/Channeled_Messages_by_Mike_Quinsey.htm
- (9) Adrial, "Quantum Thoughts Presented by Awakened Hearts," 2009, through Mark Kimmel, at <https://www.awakenedhearts.com/comingat7.htm#4>.
- (10) Matthew's Message, July 27, 2008.
- (11) Ibid., July 4, 2008.
- (12) Ibid., Apr. 26, 2010.
- (13) SaLuSa, April 6, 2009.
- (14) Matthew's Message, Apr. 28, 2006.
- (15) Ibid., Feb. 7, 2009.
- (16) Hilarion, May 10-16, 2009, through Marlene Swetlishoff, at <https://www.therainbowscribe.com>
- (17) SaLuSa, March 31, 2010.
- (18) Ibid., Sept. 14, 2009.
- (19) Ibid., Jan. 2, 2010.
- (20) Ibid., Apr. 14, 2010.
- (21) Matthew's Message, Jan. 11, 2010.
- (22) Ibid., Feb. 8, 2004.

The Fate of the Dark – Part 3/4

Jan. 25, 2011

<https://goldenageofgaia.com/ascension-as-of-2012/the-fate-of-those-who-do-not-ascend/fate-dark-part-34/>



What will happen to the Dark?

I sincerely hope that everyone connected with the following crimes, acts of persecution, and black operations reads this article and ponders its implications:

Honor killings, bride burnings, acid attacks, wife abuse, persecution, racism, human trafficking, sex slavery, pedophilia, religious deception, derivatives, foreclosuregate, financial treason, financial warfare, theft of aid funds, judicial corruption, police brutality, agent provocateurs, election rigging, mind control, torture, assassination, false-flag operations/state terrorism, the international drug trade, the military-industrial complex, the prison-industrial complex, chemtrails, HAARP, ULF, weather warfare, codex alimentarius, pandemics, tainted vaccines,

depopulation, genocide, warmongering, depleted-uranium weaponry, war crimes, Satanism, etc.

What will be the fate of the dark souls? SaLuSa begins by reminding us generally that, like all of us, “their future will be in accordance with their beliefs.” (1) The year 2013, he says, will see “the commencement of another cycle, but this time of Light without the interference of the dark Ones. They will have moved on to what is appropriate to their present vibration.” (2)

“For eons of time you have been under [the Illuminati's] influence, and in consequence Beings of low vibration have infiltrated your Earth. Now the vibrations have risen considerably, and your Earth is no longer a suitable place for them. As it continues to rise, so their influence is weakened and they lose their power over you. Eventually they will have no option but to leave the Earth, and that time rapidly approaches.” (3)

According to Diane of Sirius: “If you cannot assimilate [the Light] into your being you will eventually leave the new Earth that is emerging.” (4)

The final fate of the dark is to be sent to an alternate destination consistent with their registration of light. Before looking at that final destination, let's consider the process whereby people either absorb or fail to absorb light. Matthew explains that the light being beamed to Earth changes the cells of our body from a carbon to a crystalline base. Only the latter is capable of surviving in the higher vibrations.

“The light that is absorbed by receptive souls is changing their cells into a crystalline structure for physical survival in the higher vibrational levels as well as increasing spiritual clarity and thus soul evolution.

“Those who refuse the light will not have survival capability, and when Earth reaches the higher levels, their bodies will die and their souls automatically will go to stations where their lifetime free will choices have energetically registered them.” (5)

Having failed to absorb the light, members of the cabal will go to alternate locations than the Fifth Dimension, Matthew tells us.

“Their energy levels are too dense to absorb the light that bodies require to survive in those lighter frequencies, and the souls will automatically be drawn to dense areas that are compatible with their lifetime energy registration and where remedial lessons will be offered along with light continuously beamed to them.” (6)

“When the bodies of those who refuse the light no longer can sustain viability, the souls will go to worlds where the energy matches their lifetime energy and where they will have other opportunities to raise their consciousness and evolve spiritually.” (7)

“The souls who choose to remain dark will be led automatically to energy realms aligned with their lifetime energetic registration, and those will be areas of primitive intelligence with opportunities to learn anew the need for balanced experiencing.” (8)

In 2009, he elaborated on the dark's future:

“As Earth enters higher and still higher frequencies along her ascension pathway, individuals with dark proclivity—the unconscionably brutal, greedy and abusive of power, some in ruling positions but many others controlling behind the public scene—will leave the planet.

“Without light except the spark that is the soul’s very life force, those persons’ bodies will die and their souls automatically will go to the very dense energy planes that correspond with their lifetime energy registration. In those placements, they will be offered a constant beam of light, and if they respond, their consciousness levels will rise.” (9)

The worst of the dark ones will regress to first and second density placements, Matthew tells us, where further contact with us will not be possible.

“Reunions are not possible with the souls that are consigned by their lifetime energy to first or second density worlds, where intelligence is almost nonexistent and no memories or feelings exist. That is not punishment — it offers those souls a new beginning free of the negativity they created that automatically led them to those lowest levels of existence.” (10)

Earlier that year, Matthew gave more details on these lower dimensions. (11)

“Where will the souls of all the various densities now living on the planet go if they do not accompany Earth, and will they remember why they did not or will the veil of forgetting fall?

“The souls whose lifetime energy registration was of the basest density—what some would call pure evil—automatically will be drawn to the only part of Nirvana that is separate from the flexible layers, the tiny orb near

your moon where the density is so great that it holds those souls captive. They are aware of where they are and what they did that led them to that densest part of Earth's spirit world because it is there that they review their entire past lifetime moment by moment and feel their every emotion along with the emotions of everyone whose lives they touched in any way. This review process is the hell of some religious concepts.

“Light is constantly beamed to those souls, and if they choose to accept the light, they will embody in a first density placement in primitive forms that have no memories or intelligence, but only an instinctive existence. This allows those souls to start with a clean slate, unencumbered by memories of the dark behavior that led them to that densest of placements in your part of this universe.

“Persons whose lifetime energy was of very low density—those who ignored their soul contracts and whose deliberately ruthless actions prevented others from fulfilling their own contracts, but were not as tyrannical or diabolical as the souls consigned to that tiny orb—automatically are drawn to a first-density world and start over from scratch.

“When they accept the light that is beamed continuously into the placement, they can incarnate in a second-density world where they will have no memory of other lifetimes but do gain a conscience, a capacity for reasoning, and free-will choices. With this greater degree of innate abilities comes the option to act within the light or the darkness, thus they can have many lifetimes in second density, relapse into first, or progress into a third density world.” (12)

For those who would like to know more about the First and Second Densities, here is more from Matthew on the subject.

"But first to answer your question, will those souls who knowingly refuse the light go to first or second-density placements? Yes. In accordance with the cosmic law of like attracts like, the energy of their lifetime free will choices will draw them to the placement where the energy is in accordance with that which they have generated and is automatically registered in their lifeprints.

"So you can see that this is purely scientific and neither an arbitrary judgment nor a punishment. In fact, it is the opposite—it is an opportunity for these souls to break free of the spell of darkness by starting over with a fresh slate and with light constantly beamed to them. And yes, life in those lower densities is in physical form as that is the only mode that can provide the kind of learning the souls require.

"Now then, in the lowest order of inhabitants in second density there is the merest spark of reasoning processes, so reactions to any stimuli are primarily intuitive at a primitive level. The purpose of this nearly *tabula rasa* mind is to offer the choice of growth steps free from the malice of prejudice or any false preconceptions.

"So not only is there no memory of previous incarnations where the elements that formed negative emotions and inclinations were a part of life, but there is no reproduction, thus no orientation from parents to children that could include those. The beings in second density are in ageless forms, you could say. As the intelligence level slowly evolves, free will choices become correspondingly wider in scope, and eventually the souls who “see the light” evolve and incarnate in third-density realms. If they don’t, they remain in the virtual unawareness of second, and if their choices become heinous, they regress to first density.

"First density is not a place you would want to look upon. The life forms could rightfully be called beastly appearing creatures rather than people. Just as the souls who evolve into the densities higher than third incarnate in beautiful forms, however differently they may appear from you, souls in the lowest density can only be in forms that befit their free-will choices that pulled them into those lowest frequencies.

"Since the darkness in their souls steadfastly refused the light, they literally choose their living atmosphere to be with barely perceptible visibility, so it is the dimmest and bleakest imaginable environment and the permeating energy is the negativity that they themselves created in previous physical lifetimes. Once again incarnate after a life in spirit, their resolve in that spirit realm to stay within the light when they embody again catapulted back into free will choices like wanton killing, cruelty, hatred, greed and willfully causing others to suffer.

"Light energy is constantly beamed to these creatures just as it is to all souls in second-density, and even with their sub-intelligence level, there is

that instinct that has the choice of moving toward the light or withdrawing from it. Those who respond by moving toward the light acquire that spark of reasoning that enables them to ascend into the lowest order in a second density realm." (13)

Matthew tells us that they won't leave *en masse*. He explains:

“Since there are varying light frequencies in individuals, there can be no mass exodus of those who are darkly-inclined at some specific point in Earth's ascension. Each such person will transition from this lifetime when Earth reaches an energy plane that exceeds that individual's frequency and physical death will come from any of the same causes that exist now.” (14)

“The time of physical death will be in accordance with the amount of light in each body, and dying can be the result of any of the current causes such as disease, drowning, vehicle crashes, suicide, fires, and earthquakes.” (15)

“Regardless of the reason a soul leaves this lifetime, physical death will come from any of the many causes that exist now. There will be no mass departure of darkly inclined persons when Earth reaches some specific vibratory level because the amount of light within bodies varies.” (16)

We often think that we must remain within this universe. But SaLuSa tells us it isn't necessary: “Bear in mind Dear Ones, that there are other Universes that souls can move to it if it is beneficial to their evolution.” (17)

On another occasion, he goes farther and explains that the whole of this universe will ascend. Therefore, darkworkers will remain in the Third Dimension or go lower but will not remain in this universe.

“Those who are unready for Ascension will proceed onto a different path, to continue their experiences according to their preference. Many will stay in this present dimension, but not in this Universe which is ascending in its totality. ... No souls are lost or destined to remain in the lowest dimensions, as evolution is a continual process.” (18)

Finally, in the next instalment, I'd like to review what methods the Light is using to subdue the dark and how the Light looks upon them.

Footnotes

(1) SaLuSa, Jan. 2, 2010, at https://www.treeofthegoldenlight.com/First_Contact/Channeled_Messages_by_Mike_Quinsey.htm

(2) SaLuSa, March 17, 2010.

(3) Ibid., May 17, 2010.

(4) Diane, Nov. 10, 2008, at https://www.treeofthegoldenlight.com/First_Contact/Channeled_Messages_by_Mike_Quinsey.htm

(5) Matthew's Message, Dec. 31, 2003, at <https://www.matthewbooks.com/mattsmessage.htm>

(6) Ibid., July 27, 2008.

(7) Ibid., Oct. 22, 2008. Note: We should not confuse "dark" individuals with individuals who are "in the dark" as Matthew reminds us:

"I have mentioned before that when Earth reaches a certain frequency, the bodies of people who have refused the light—which would both bring spiritual clarity and sustain physical life in lighter densities—will die and the souls automatically will descend to a low world where energy registration is the same as their lifetime free will choices. That world will be at a rudimentary cognitive level so learning can begin without the remnants of darkness to influence choices. I want to clarify that this does NOT refer to people who are still 'in the dark' through the innocence of ignorance, but to those who *consciously* know the difference between the light and the dark. With full knowingness of their souls' chosen missions, they are willingly ignoring them and instead are choosing to continue causing massive death and suffering for millions of souls outside of those souls' pre-birth agreements for experiencing." (Ibid., July 16, 2004.)

(8) Ibid., Feb. 8, 2004.

(9) Ibid., Feb. 7, 2009.

(10) Ibid., Aug. 13, 2010.

(11) Matthew stresses that the first and second densities should not be confused with the Dark Planes of the astral world (Matthew calls the astral world "Nirvana"):

"I want to emphasize that these densities have nothing whatsoever to do with the lower levels of Nirvana or the tiny orbiting sphere where the basest souls reside or

any other civilizations' sanctuary realms. All occupants of those areas are souls who have transitioned from physical life to spirit life, and as I said, the souls in first and second density realms are in physical forms. Worlds with these two densities do not have sanctuary realms per se. Instead, each of these worlds has a transitional space where the accustomed form is transmuted into a suitable form for the next higher level as the intelligence is solidified for the soul's physical step upward. This can happen because the worlds in these two densities are of a layered composition." (Ibid., Oct. 6, 2004.)

For a complete discussion of the Dark Planes of the Astral Plane, see <https://www.angelfire.com/space2/light11/nmh/dark1.html>

Moreover, SaLuSa says that the whole of this universe is ascending, which brings into doubt whether the Dark Planes will continue to exist.

(12) Matthew's Message, March 29, 2010.

(13) Ibid., Oct. 6, 2004.

(14) Ibid., March 29, 2010.

(15) Ibid., March 10, 2009.

(16) Ibid., Aug. 13, 2010.

(17) SaluSa, Feb. 8, 2010.

(18) Ibid., Aug. 27, 2010.

The Fate of the Dark – Part 4/4

Jan. 25, 2011

<https://goldenageofgaia.com/ascension-as-of-2012/the-fate-of-those-who-do-not-ascend/fate-dark-part-44/>



The Manner in which the Light Opposes the Dark

In dealing with the actions of predominantly Fifth-Dimensional beings, we encounter methods so unlike those we in the Third Dimension use, and so praiseworthy, that I'd like to end this discussion with a review of them.

Our galactic and spirit protectors follow the laws of Earth and the universe in subduing the cabal. They don't kill or interfere with the cabal past the point that their authorization from God allows. Everything they do is designed to avoid residue and prevent the intractable conflicts that have characterized events on Earth so far.

Before looking at the manner in which they proceed, I'd like to establish that the galactics and other members of the Light forces are obliged to respect our free will - until such time as a divine deadline passes. What Matthew tells us here about NESARA is true about all actions taken by the Light:

"This assistance that has been available all along must be *requested* - it cannot be automatically given. If it were to simply arrive, that would be in

effect extraterrestrials taking over YOUR prerogative to manifest the provisions of NESARA, and however monumentally benevolent those are, it's against the law of the universe for any civilization to provide assistance without being invited." (1)

By universal law, if the galactics imposed their will on us, they would incur karmic penalty, which they won't do, as Matthew reminds us:

"Souls at this vibrational level cannot impose assistance, much less our will, upon any of you. Because Earth is YOUR world, changes there must be by your choice, and beings in any light station are bound to respect your collective desires, interests and intentions." (2)

However, after a divine deadline has been reached, the situation changes. They are no longer obliged to allow the dark ones free rein.

SaLuSa acknowledges this when he says: "We do still of course have a deadline date by which we should have started and clearly it is not that far into the future." (3) On another occasion he informs us: "The Divine Plan does not allow for continued delays and there is a final date by which action is required." (4)

After that divine deadline, the Light forces are authorized to remove the cabal, as SaLuSa confirms:

"We will confirm that in the whole context of your Ascension, there is an ultimate date given us by which we must be able to commence our activities. We may find it necessary to make the first move, and remove those who are holding us up in our mission to Earth and all life upon it." (5)

Keeping this general context in mind, we can better appreciate why Matthew might say that the Light forces reduce the dark, rather than eliminate them:

“The boulders of the darkness will continue to be reduced to rocks and then pebbles and then dust as the light evolves from its recent collective dimness to its former brilliance, where darkness cannot hide or survive.” (6)

The Light forces will not kill their opponents, he tells us. “Evolution, not revolution, is underway.” (7) On another occasion, he expanded on the evolutionary *modus operandi* of the Light.

"What is happening is not a revolution; it is spiritual evolution—that is the way of the light! It is the way of lightworkers and light warriors, whose armor and weapon against the darkness is the power of love. Love is the same energy as light, simply expressed differently, and it is the most powerful energy in the cosmos. This is why so often messengers of the light have urged you to send light-love to the dark ones.

"As parts of the Oneness of All, they are your soul-level brothers and sisters who are experiencing the painful absence of love essence in their lives. That absence underlies their negative motives and actions that have provided conditions necessary for the multitudes to complete third density's karmic lessons. Knowing this universal truth engenders feelings of compassion and gratitude and the beaming of love to those who lack it." (8)

SaLuSa also reveals the care with which the galactics approach their task of protecting Earth:

"We are in control of Earth but not in the sense of having taken it over, but being aware of everything that is happening. We do keep the balance at all times, but have to allow a certain degree of freewill to operate." (9)

"The waiting game continues and we are exerting more pressure than ever on the dark Ones, to withdraw from the impossible situation they are in. If they persist in their ways and continue to cause turmoil, we shall exercise our prerogative to force them out.

"Not physical force, but measures that will allow us to dictate to them the manner in which they will be removed. Circumstances are such that we are yearning to start working with you, to tackle your immediate problems." (10)

Unlike the Illuminati, the galactics uphold the law, as Matthew and SaLuSa tell us.

Matthew: "[Opposition to the cabal] is a process whereby your desires for benevolent changes are being honored within your own laws that were established in honesty and justness but subverted by dark minds to serve their purposes." (11)

SaluSa: "The basis for such changes requires a legal framework, and the support of those who are keen to help mankind. That is where we will come in and both help and protect those who will lead the campaigns for

change. There is a need to restore your sovereignty, and provide laws that will ensure it is done.' (12)

SaLuSa briefly describes the manner in which a 5D court proceeds, including the revelation that its proceedings are ultimately based on the evidence of the Akashic Records or what he calls "the ethers of life."

“Comes the time very soon when positive action is going to be taken against them, they will be shocked at the speed with which their destiny will change. There is not one who shall escape the net that draws ever more tightly around them. Justice shall eventually be seen to take place, but in a way quite different to what you have been used to. You will find that it cannot be mocked or denied by some sharp practise, and the truth of any event will be fully known and not subject to falsification or cover-up.

“We have Courts that are unlike yours and presided over by many High Beings of Light. Lies and subterfuge have no place in them, because there is no point in trying to deny that which is irrevocable and recorded in the ethers of life.” (13)

As the divine deadline approaches, according to Hatonn, fleet commander and director of interdimensional communications, the authority that the galactics can exercise increases. Nonetheless it will never include killing anyone.

“You’ve been told that we can’t interfere with individuals’ free will choices except by God’s mandate that Earth’s free will supersedes that of anyone who would deliberately cause vast death and destruction. You also have been told that, with everything in acceleration mode, there’s no time to waste getting this show on the road side by side, and that’s why a new wrinkle has been added.

“We have been given leave by God to use stronger methods wherever necessary to dismantle the Illuminati’s remaining power bases. This does NOT mean killing anyone — God never sanctions killing, nor would we ever want to do that! For quite some time we have been permitted to override the dark ones’ free will by blocking their powerful weaponry when they attempt more events like '9/11,' and we have done that on numerous occasions. Now we also can foil their efforts to create major disruptions by blocking their communication systems and transportation modes and by diverting their intelligence couriers.

“We also have God’s permission to temporarily relocate a few key individuals to areas where they can do no mischief whatsoever. This is done somewhat like the cloaking of our ships in an invisible force field, which makes the disappearance baffling to those individuals’ co-workers too. So, even though you won’t see evidence of our new allowances, you know that now we’re taking even longer strides to help you rid your world of dark deeds.” (14)

What Hatonn says is supported by SaLuSa, who also reports an extension of authority as the divine deadlines approaches.

“Matters are really heading for a showdown, and once the power is removed from the Illuminati the changes will start quite quickly. They are being confronted by the forces of Light whatever way they turn, and we take much care in monitoring their reactions as they become irrational and panic. They fight a lost cause and aware now of the ultimate collapse of their empire. There is no hiding place as we track all of their movements, and as we have informed you previously are present at their conclaves.

“As our authority has been extended beyond our original remit, we now take more direct action to stop the black operations aimed at you or other countries. We echo your sentiments that 'enough is enough' and it is now the turn of the Light to direct the path of the people on Earth. Such a lot of work has already gone into paving the way to the final years of this cycle, to ensure it is a smooth and successful journey. You of course have played a major part in achieving such an accomplishment, and you have helped create the grid of Light that now encircles the Earth. ...

“Be assured the Light and its supporters will be victorious, and the dark Ones will be defeated not by force or military power, but by the power of Love and Light. It may sound unlikely when you look back at history but you are now in a totally different era, when outside forces with the backing of the Brotherhood of Light are directing the outcome of activities on Earth.” (15)

The galactics have had to stand by and watch the dark interfere with their plans. But the time approaches when they can and will silence the weapons of the cabal once and for all, according to SaLuSa.

“Until we can completely silence their weaponry, they will still have the means to interfere in our plans, and care not what the outcome is where

you are concerned. Indeed their whole intent is to cause as much death and damage as possible, and disruption in your lives.

“You will not have to put up with their actions for much longer, and our plans are well advanced to remove their leaders from their positions of power. Our allies will then move into action when given the signal, and that will be when the outcome can be positively assured.” (16)

“The provisions for all actions to be taken are in hand, and once they can go ahead, no interference will be tolerated. The dark Ones have had their day and a great curtain is being pulled down that will put an end to their reign. They have in effect sat in the seats of power for thousands of years, and the end times apply to them as well as everyone else.” (17)

Everyone will be Treated with Loving Kindness Regardless of Their Choice

On 3D Earth, we've often heard people say that winning is everything. But such is not the case with 5D galactics. Even if a person is not suited for Ascension (that is, even if they could be seen as not "winning"), they're treated with loving kindness and attention.

“If you cannot grasp or understand the need for Ascension, then you are most likely ill prepared or insufficiently illumined to accept it into your life. Have no fear about making such a decision as you are not abandoned or held in lower esteem. You will evolve exactly according to your own pace, and one day you too will take a great leap forward having finished your education in duality.” (18)

All souls are regarded equally by God and treated equally by 5D Lightworkers, St. Germaine tells us.

“Some souls have become so engrossed in the lower vibrations that they have become trapped and have difficulty in moving on. Have no fear about them and their future as they are not forgotten, and are accompanied on their journey with many Lighted Beings, as you are at present. Their time shall come to break out of their self-imposed limitations, and God patiently awaits their return to the Light.” (19)

“For those who cannot move with the changes, there will come a time when it will no longer be in their interests to remain on the new emerging Earth. Like everything else that is handled in a loving and caring way, they will continue to experience as before but elsewhere on a newly prepared

Earth. The continuity of life is always ongoing and progress will take place regardless of choices that are made. God has a great caring and love for every soul, and the Hierarchy carry out God's Plan for this Universe.” (20)

People can decide to remain in Third Density without a judgment being made of them, SaLuSa says.

“There is no judgement of those who choose to remain in the 3rd. Dimension, because they have not failed in any way or are lesser Beings than any other soul. Their freewill choice will never be interfered by those who have moved into the Light and Love.” (21)

They will get as much loving attention as those who ascend, he reveals.

“If you should wonder about those souls 'left behind' be assured their lives will continue with every support and loving attention. The Creator lovingly nurtures and cares for all life, and love abounds wherever the Creator is – All That Is.” (22)

“There is no such thing as giving up on people, and even those you may term as the most evil Beings are helped by Light Beings,” he says. (23)

“Our presence is to help all souls, and we do not choose one soul over another where our help is concerned. It is up to each individual to decide in which direction their future is going, and regardless of their choice they will be treated with kindness and love. That is the only way to penetrate the darkness, and help those souls who are trapped.” (24)

It's important therefore for us not to project onto the galactic and spirit forces our own ways and means of defeating an opponent or administering justice. Part of our awakening, I think, is to see how the men and women of more advanced civilizations deal with people who have it in their hearts to harm others. The greatest care is taken to render them unable to harm, but without harming them in turn.

Letting in this new way of dealing with people who oppose us can be as enlightening as any teaching about God, the Divine Plan, or the purpose of life. My sense is that any action that the evolved civilizations take who are surrounding the planet at the present time to assist us with Ascension potentially contains a remarkable teaching for us.

Footnotes

- (1) Matthew's Message, Aug. 7, 2003, at <https://www.matthewbooks.com/mattsmessage.htm>
- (2) Ibid., May 7, 2004.
- (3) SaLuSa, July 16, 2010, at https://www.treeofthegoldenlight.com/First_Contact/Channeled_Messages_by_Mike_Quinsey.htm
- (4) Ibid., May 17, 2010.
- (5) Ibid., March 22, 2010.
- (6) Matthew's Message, Feb. 8, 2004.
- (7) Ibid., July 4, 2008.
- (8) Ibid., July 18, 2009.
- (9) SaLuSa, Oct. 4, 2010.
- (10) Ibid., June 18, 2010.
- (11) Matthew's Message, July 4, 2008.
- (12) SaLuSa, Jan. 26, 2011.
- (13) Ibid., Sept. 28, 2009.
- (14) Hatonn in Matthew's Message, Oct. 10, 2010.
- (15) SaLuSa, Nov. 17, 2010.
- (16) Ibid., Jan. 10, 2011.
- (17) Ibid., Jan. 26, 2011.
- (18) Ibid., Dec, 21, 2009.
- (19) St. Germain, Aug. 1, 2008, through Mike Quinsey, at https://www.treeofthegoldenlight.com/First_Contact/Channeled_Messages_by_Mike_Quinsey.htm

(20) St. Germain, Aug. 15, 2008, through Mike Quinsey.

(21) SaLuSa, Sept. 14, 2009.

(22) Ibid., Aug. 7, 2009.

(23) Ibid., Sept. 14, 2009.

(24) Ibid., Sept. 13, 2010.

Observations on the Time of Separation – Part 1/2

January 8, 2021

<https://goldenageofgaia.com/2021/01/08/observations-on-the-time-of-separation-part-1-2/>



Credit: HuffingtonPost.com

I've been asked to say more about the time of separation, the so-called bifurcation moment.

Based on channeled sources, I'd say it isn't so much a moment of suddenly going separate ways so much as a gradual pulling apart, with death providing the final shift away from Earth.

The Mother doesn't want anyone to suffer so I'd expect her treatment of the Ascension decliners - those who choose to remain, or remainers, if I can coin a word - would be as generous and nurturing as it would be for those who chose Ascension.

Maybe I can be permitted to comment from my own understanding, just in the interests of time, rather than hunting down and organizing what the sources say. (1)

My understanding is that all the processes connected with Ascension are supportive, non-judgmental, and personally-determined.

Those who decline are treated with the same loving respect as those who accept Ascension.

Just as it isn't the case that everyone will ascend at the same time, so it isn't the case that all remainers who transition will leave Earth at the same time or in the same way.

Exits will be by any means available for many, at the end of their natural life span for others, and from the astral domains the individuals will plan their next lifetime, continuing on in 3D, probably without too much of a recall.

For them, if they recall at all, this'll be like another failed Atlantis. For us it'll be succeeding at what Atlantis failed to do. It depends on where we sit how we'll view the events of this time.

I'd like to say a word about death, the exit means for remainers, those who don't ascend and put an end to death altogether.

There are so many misunderstandings we have about the subject.

I've been outside my body so that the fear of death has gone. I know by realization that I'm not my body. Once you know that, you can't unknow it.

And I wrote a book on life after death called *New Maps of Heaven*, (1) which dispelled a few myths for me.

One myth is that death is painful. In some tragic circumstances, the body may writhe but the occupant of the body will have already left. (2)

Generally we're removed from our bodies before death in such painful circumstances as a car crash or falling off a cliff. We don't need to go through the experience except if doing so fulfills a karmic lesson; say, an arsonist in a past life needs to go through death by fire.

Because this generation is the wrap up of Third Dimensionality for all who wish and can hold the vibration, karma stops here. What we don't finish up is forgiven. Karma operates far less in the higher dimensions, I'm told.

Given the love and bliss that are as common as air or water there, I can imagine that the Karma custodians in the higher dimensions are like the proverbial Maytag repairman - left with little work to do. Because no one has a harmful thought there.

(Concluded in Part 2, tomorrow.)

Footnotes

(1) For what the sources say and further on this subject, see:

- "Is the Time of Separation Approaching?" December 13, 2020, at <https://goldenageofgaia.com/2020/12/13/315598/>
- "The Time of Separation" at http://goldengaiadb.com/index.php?title=Our_Situation_in_the_Golden_Age_of_Gaia_-_I#The_Time_of_Separation.
- *And Not Everyone will Choose to Come with Us: The Time of Separation* at <https://goldenageofgaia.com/wp-content/uploads/2021/01/Time-of-Separation-5.pages.pdf> and below.

(2) See "Death Is Painless," June 30, 2015, at <https://goldenageofgaia.com/2015/06/30/death-is-painless/> and "Do We Need to Fear Death?" April 9, 2019, at <https://goldenageofgaia.com/2019/04/09/do-we-need-to-fear-death/>.

Observations on the Time of Separation – Part 2/2

January 9, 2021

<https://goldenageofgaia.com/?p=31609>



Credit: mensline.org.au

(Concluded from Part 1, yesterday.)

Just imagine we're swimming in mud. That's about the difference between life in 3/4D and life on any of the higher realms. (1)

When we're swimming in mud, we tend to be lethargic. Our vision doesn't get very high, and, if and when it does, it doesn't go very far or last very long.

So we're now walking up onto the shore from the sea of mud and into the next room. Above it is the sign, "To the Ocean of Love." I believe the Ocean of Love is a Seventh-Dimensional feature. But we'll have the ability to visit all the dimensions anyways.

So that's where we go. Where the remainers go will be to a variety of environments. Some will be much like Earth. Some will be chosen, I imagine, because they offer the best circumstances for growth, even if they don't resemble Earth.

In a very few cases, mercy will be extended in the form of an erasure of all memory and a startover, although I don't know if that means going back to the Second Dimension or going to lower subplanes of the Third.

Terrestrials describing this option cast it as punishment. See for instance Philip Gilbert's account of the "liquidation" of Nazi concentration-camp guard Irma Grese in *New Maps of Heaven*. (2)

My understanding is not that the process is retributational but that it allows the individual a fresh start from karma that would otherwise be overwhelming.

However the passage does show that people in the afterlife were aware of devolution.

We may have trouble trying to figure out where the idyllic non-judgmentalness of the higher dimensions comes from. We look at ourselves ... OK, I look at myself and I'm practically constantly judging. I'm an equal-opportunity judge. (Yes, I'm getting better.)

We have to remember that these higher-realm people are immersed in love and bliss. Where now is the system into which judging fits?

Where are thoughts of survival? Of competition? Of someone eating our lunch? Gone are all desires. All are fulfilled. In place of them is universal and unequivocal satisfaction.

That's what allows the higher-dimensional people to minister without judgment to the needs of those who decline to ascend. The space they're in leaves no room for condemnation of another - in thought or deed. All is awash in love.

To all intents and purposes the higher entities are a point of awareness in a sea of love whose every "physical" wish materializes and whose only desire is to serve.
(3) Those are the beings into whose care the remainers are given.

Footnotes

(1) One might say, what's the difference between the Fourth Dimension here and the Fourth Dimension or Astral Plane in the afterlife?

The difference is this human physical body we're wearing, which remains largely a non-conductor of the finer states, until carbon is transformed to crystalline.

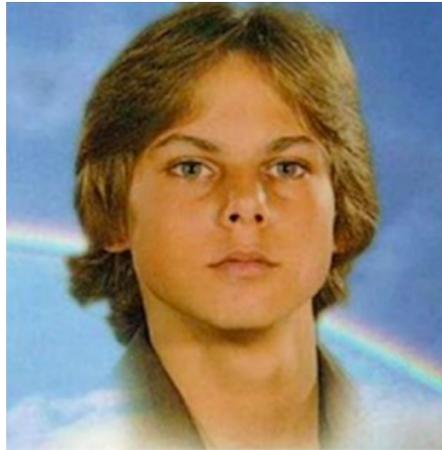
(2) See "The Suggestion that Some Spirits May Eventually Disintegrate or are 'Liquidated'," New Maps of Heaven, at <https://tinyurl.com/yamyjwuz> and following.

(3) I experienced having my wishes seen to without my speaking a word at a meditation retreat in around 2010. I experienced being a point of awareness in a sea of love in an experience in late May 2015. Both were later described as Seventh Dimensional and both were confirmed as being truncated.

Matthew Ward: The Fate of Those Who Do Not Ascend

March 29, 2010

<https://goldenageofgaia.com/ascension-as-of-2012/the-fate-of-those-who-do-not-ascend/matthew-ward-the-fate-of-those-who-do-not-ascend/>



Matthew Ward: What is at stake is the destiny of her consciously and spiritually slumbering residents: Will they heed their intuition, the messages from their souls, to waken in time to physically accompany Earth? Many of you have family or friends who are stuck in third density thinking and beliefs. By all means offer to share your awareness with those who are interested, but please do not try to impose it upon those who are not—just as you would feel uncomfortable being force-fed opinions that conflict with your innate knowingness, so would be those who are committed to their beliefs that differ from yours.

And please do not feel sad if persons dear to your heart choose not to awaken in this lifetime. Respect their goodness and honesty in the knowing that it is neither your responsibility nor right to try to change their choice to slumber on. After a lifetime in spirit, they will reincarnate in a third density world with another opportunity to "see the light" and evolve spiritually; and, as the independent yet inseparable souls you all are, during bodies' sleep time you will have reunions with your beloved people in places where your and their vibrations permit.

When and how will people who commit dark actions die? Wouldn't it be helpful to know who they are so we can distinguish them from people in the light who die because they fulfilled their soul contracts? There is no way that you can distinguish

between the "dark action" persons and those in the light who completed their contracts, and there is no need to do so.

Since there are varying light frequencies in individuals, there can be no mass exodus of those who are darkly-inclined at some specific point in Earth's ascension. Each such person will transition from this lifetime when Earth reaches an energy plane that exceeds that individual's frequency and physical death will come from any of the same causes that exist now.

Where will the souls of all the various densities now living on the planet go if they do not accompany Earth, and will they remember why they did not or will the "veil of forgetting fall?"

The souls whose lifetime energy registration was of the basest density—what some would call "pure evil"—automatically will be drawn to the only part of Nirvana that is separate from the flexible layers, the tiny orb near your moon where the density is so great that it holds those souls captive. They are aware of where they are and what they did that led them to that densest part of Earth's spirit world because it is there that they review their entire past lifetime moment by moment and feel their every emotion along with the emotions of everyone whose lives they touched in any way. (1) This review process is the hell of some religious concepts.

Light is constantly beamed to those souls, and if they choose to accept the light, they will embody in a first density placement in primitive forms that have no memories or intelligence, but only an instinctive existence. (2) This allows those souls to start with a clean slate, unencumbered by memories of the dark behavior that led them to that densest of placements in your part of this universe.

Persons whose lifetime energy was of very low density—those who ignored their soul contracts and whose deliberately ruthless actions prevented others from fulfilling their own contracts, but were not as tyrannical or diabolical as the souls consigned to that tiny orb—automatically are drawn to a first density world and start over from scratch.

When they accept the light that is beamed continuously into the placement, they can incarnate in a second density world where they will have no memory of other lifetimes but do gain a conscience, a capacity for reasoning, and free will choices. With this greater degree of innate abilities comes the option to act within the light or the darkness, thus they can have many lifetimes in second density, relapse into first, or progress into a third density world.

As for the "veil of forgetting" falling on residents of a third density world—how many of you remember why you are where you are?!

Souls now on Earth who are at fourth or higher density spiritual evolvment who do not continue their physical journey with Earth may choose to spend a lifetime in Nirvana, return to their original homeland, move on to another civilization that is compatible with their evolvment station, or return to Earth and enjoy life in her Golden Age.

In all those planes of spiritual awareness there is a great deal of remembering by comparison to the level in any third density world.

However, the eternal life of the soul includes the return to The Beginnings in Creator, so there are eons of layers of forgetfulness to uncover in the unequalled adventure called Life. Light, the pure love essence of Creator Source and the most powerful energy in the cosmos, is available to every soul in every instant, and by accepting the light, each continues evolving by consciously remembering what is known at soul level.

Footnotes

(1) This review process is called "the Judgment" and is discussed in several places. On the *New Maps of Heaven* site, see [here](#) for the view of discarnate spirits on it and see [here](#) for the view of incarnate observers. It is not to be confused with the full-life review that occurs sometimes before and sometimes directly after 'death.'

On the full-life review, see [here](#) and [here](#).

(2) The worst of the worst may be liquidated and their energy recycled, a step not lightly taken. See [here](#).

Is the Time of Separation Approaching?

December 13, 2020

<https://goldenageofgaia.com/2020/12/13/315598/>



Credit: ideas.bkconnection.com

In his Dec. 11, 2020 message, Mike Quinsey refers to what has been called, over the years, "the Time of Separation." Let me repeat that passage:

"At this time [those souls who lag behind] are slowly awakening through the higher energies that are reaching Mother Earth, as she enters a new area in the Universe.

"It is vibrating quicker than before and those souls of a lower vibration are experiencing problems accepting and integrating with it as they cannot harmonise with such a high energy. Before it becomes unbearable they will move to another planet where they are suited to its lower vibrations and can continue their evolution. This is the biblical time referred to in the bible as when the 'wheat is separated from the chaff.'" (1)

It was SaLuSa, through Mike, who first introduced me to the notion of a Time of Separation. (2)

There's a difficulty in reducing the separation scenario to a single sentence. Mike says, "they will move to another planet."

I don't think he means that the folks involved will pack a suitcase and be flown to another planet on the next galactic shuttle.

Rather, they'll die of whatever cause, restore themselves on the astral plane, learn from their mistakes, and then reincarnate on a different planet. That's a common scenario for all of us, just not at this time of Ascension. But for those who refuse or cannot endure Ascension, they'll have no memories, while incarnated, of any difference in their lives. They'll simply carry on as if nothing unusual has happened.

Archangel Michael discusses the process of separation. In 2016, he said the Divine Mother was not going to wait forever for Ascension. The Time of Separation was then very close.

Archangel Michael: Now the time of separation is very close. That is why we are speaking to all of you with perhaps a greater urgency than you've heard and felt before.

Steve: What do you mean by time of separation, Lord? SaLuSa discussed it years ago.

AAM: When you made the collective decision to ascend as one, it was spiritually a very mature and evolved decision. ...

That does not mean that, yes, in the infinite and eternal existence of the Mother, she will wait forever because this is the unfoldment of her Plan. This is what the penetration with all of our voices into each and every one of you is about.

There will be those who choose to leave, to abandon their physical forms rather than ascend in physical form.

Steve: That is what you mean by separation - leave?

AAM: That is what I mean and I do not mean being spun off into an alternate world or Earth or Gaia or planet. I mean, simply, abandoning the body, dying, leaving, and coming home. There is no penalty or shame or guilt. It is simply a decision.

But it is not the desire of the Mother that this [Ascension process] simply continue [forever] because what she also sees (what we all see) and what you've repeatedly said to us, even though we operate often in terms of eons rather than years, many of you are tired.

So we do not wish for those who have been stalwart and continue and practice fortitude and persistence along with love to reach the point where they abandon their bodies. And you are seeing that in many. (3)

So following the normal pattern of transitioning, restoring, and then incarnating, in this case, on another planet.

And, yes, the Time of Separation, which was very close in 2016, may now be upon us. (4) All of this chaos may hide an increase in departures due to it.

I don't conceive of the Time as a single event, but many events (many deaths) over time.

Not everyone who leaves will be from this group. Some lightworkers will have finished their service contracts and may return to their home situations.

I've been told that the Company of Heaven will use whatever options present themselves to fulfill the individual's wish to transition - cancer, heart attack, failure of the brakes - even Covid 19.

But read for yourself. There are free databases and books on this site that allow you to conduct your own research into the "Time of Separation" or any other current (or historical) topic. (5)

Footnotes

(1) "Mike Quinsey's Higher Self Message," Dec. 11, 2020.

(2) See SaLuSa's comments in "The Time of Separation" at http://goldengaiadb.com/index.php?title=Our_Situation_in_the_Golden_Age_of_Gaia_-_I#The_Time_of_Separation

(3) Archangel Michael in a personal reading with Steve Beckow through Linda Dillon, July 22, 2016.

(4) Compare with Magenta Pixie's concept of *The Bifurcation of Worlds* at <https://hooktube.com/gZoyJD0M7ok>.

(5) *First Contact* at http://goldengaiadb.com/index.php?title=First_Contact

New Maps of Heaven at http://goldengaiadb.com/index.php?title=New_Maps_of_Heaven

From Darkness Unto Light at http://goldengaiadb.com/index.php?title=From_Darkness_to_Light

A library of books is available from the *Downloads Page* at <https://goldenageofgaia.com/download-page/>

To search on the site you can (1) use "Categories," (2) Use the Library, or (3) enter the search term in the Search Box.

We have a fear of death. But death is not the road from which there's no return. There are countless returns from what is a natural process of being born into a body and then leaving it later on.

I know this for a fact: We are a spirit inhabiting a body. (An out-of-body experience I had in 1977 demonstrated it to me.) The spirit is unaffected by and unconcerned with what happens to the body once it leaves it. Everything associated with a conscious "I" leaves the body with the spirit.

There's a scene in *Men in Black* where the man in the restaurant is dying and the MIB find that his face can be opened, revealing a miniature extraterrestrial seated inside at the controls. That scene is truer than we think.

Not in scale and not in "machinery" perhaps. But God in the machine is true.



The Time of Separation



Credit: Edvard Munch, commons.Wikipedia.org.

"The Time of Separation," May 18, 2016, at <https://goldenageofgaia.com/2016/05/18/the-time-of-separation/>

In the May 6 reading I had with him, Archangel Michael said, out of the blue - so to speak:

Archangel Michael: Many are leaving, as you know.

Steve: Yes.

AAM: Many are choosing alternative realities. The reality that is of pain and suffering, lack and limitation is not of Nova Earth and not of [the Divine] Mother's creation of 12 dimensions. There is no place for it. So they either have to leave or be relocated. But most of them die. (1)

What's he talking about? What's he referring to?

Many of our sources, some years ago, talked to us about a "time of separation," that would occur.

Not everyone will choose to go on to Ascension. Freely-choosing it is a prerequisite to ascending.

Many - like the cabal - will not have assimilated unto themselves sufficient light energy to ascend. Having sufficient light to be able to tolerate life on the rarified Fifth Dimension is a second prerequisite.

At some point those who will not be ascending will be leaving as the energies become intolerable to them. Or for other reasons.

In fact the time of separation has been occurring for some time, but, as with so many other things, in a phased manner.

One phase was a separation from friends and relatives who consistently didn't want to hear about the consciousness shift and are not taking advantage of it in any way. Many of them have tried to win us over to their point of view. Things became stretched and those relationships may have snapped. That's one meaning of the time of separation.

We were told that fundamentalists in religion and science might choose to go rather than face the truth of the situation, as revealed. To hear Jesus say that the "I" in "I am the way, the truth, and the life" is the Christ or soul or Atman and not Jesus as an individual may be too much for some people. Others may not be able to take in the changes that will occur in their scientific outlook. They may feel too tired. Or dismayed.

We're told that many lightworkers will have finished their contracts and have the freedom, at that point, to choose to leave. Therefore we can't assume that all separations or leave-takings are somehow negative.

At this time we may have entered another phase. Some cabalists may now be choosing to leave. People who've submitted to the cabal's agenda even if they aren't members of the cabal may choose to leave.

Some people, in these end times, have agreed to play roles which meant they had to go through horrific abuse, perhaps to expose sexual slavery, satanic ritualistic abuse, or even snuff-flick killings. They may have endured karma that goes well beyond their soul contract. There may be no need for them to stay and endure more pain.

Their exiting doesn't mean they won't ascend. Of course they will.

My recollection is that the best posture, for taking advantage of the consciousness shift, is to let failed relationships go. Bless them and send them on their way. Don't be surprised if the process of separation accelerates, the nearer we get to Ascension.

And don't be surprised if the valence we place on it now drops away. At some point, I think, it'll be seen as a natural process of comings and goings, as we approach Ascension.

Footnotes

(1) Archangel Michael in a personal reading with Steve Beckow through Linda Dillon on May 6 , 2016.

Emmanuel via Langa: The Time of Separation Has Begun

June 4, 2010

<https://goldenageofgaia.com/2010/06/04/emmanuel-the-time-of-separation-has-begun/>



This message from Emmanuel (1) that the time of separation has begun was published in March 2009.

With word now coming out that seems to indicate that elements of the cabal such as Northcom may be being brought under control, it has a meaning for me that it did not have before.

SaLuSa and Archangel Michael have commented on the subject as well, at about the same time. SaLuSa first referred to the subject in 2009:

"Keep your sights ever on your upliftment, and know that what is around you will have little effect unless you allow it to be so. The world is slipping into two realities, and the division will take place in accordance with the Law of Attraction." (2)

In April 2010, he again returned to the theme:

"It is therefore understandable that in this present time, there is a distinct separation between those still bound by the pull of the lower vibrations, and those who have risen into the Light of Awareness." (3)

In April 2010, Archangel Michael has also said that a "chasm" is opening up at the present time.

"Time is of the essence, for it is very apparent that the fear and anger of the masses, the power of the forces of nature, and the Earth changes/cleansing are accelerating and increasing in intensity every day. We told you in a recent past message that you are in the midst of a spiritual revolution (March, 2010 message); however, the Earth and the masses of the third-/fourth-dimensional illusional reality are also in the midst of a revolution.

"There is an intense polarization building between the various factions, not just in isolated places around the world, but in every country, involving every race, culture, religion and political affiliation. We have told you that the chasm between the Light and the shadow lands is widening, and it is very apparent from both a lofty and earthly viewpoint." (4)

So what Emmanuel communicates below has some support from other sources. Here then is Emmanuel through Langa from mid-March 2010 on the "time of separation":

Beloved Brothers and Sisters of Earth, the separation has begun.

Gaia has entered the 8th segment of transformation; she is now in the point of no return.

Division has started at third-dimensional level, and the groups of frequencies present in your plane of existence are being regrouped.

From now on, you will be seeing many signs of division and regrouping manifesting in your reality.

Companies will split, friends will stop seeing each other, families will separate, groups will be divided, etc. And at the same time you will be witnessing the absolute opposite; you will join new groups, you will feel closer than ever to your loved ones, family and friends.

This change is neither positive nor negative. It is existential.

This is a natural step in the mass-ascension process.

Existence consists only of vibrations, and when the vibrations that builds your world change, your whole reality changes accordingly.

At soul level you know that at the moment you decided to embark on this journey, you have been empowered by the Infinite Consciousness to be the architect of your destiny. Just by drawing the blueprint you set in motion powerful energy/flows through your system that will lead you into awareness expansion.

When you change your awareness frequency to a higher rate, you align your being with higher vibrations, anchoring them in your material reality, hence helping Gaia in her journey to the fifth density. Remember, giving and receiving happen simultaneously, so when you help Gaia, you are being helped too.

If she makes the ascension, a monumental change will occur in the universe, and you will be part of it. The last time a change of this magnitude has happened in any third-density world was 21 billion of your years ago.

The divine plan for the whole cannot go ahead without you, your individuality was given to you for the good of the whole, and your role is utterly irreplaceable.

Once you understand this, you can start helping others to see the responsibility they have at this crucial point in human history. Everyone in your world has divine power that they do not realize he/she posses.

The divine powers from within surfaces when consciously he/she start focusing attention on awakening it from the inner core of his/her very consciousness.

Help them and help Gaia by making the most of yourself, raising you personal vibratory frequency towards the Creative Principle of Love. This requires a transformation of your being, a conscious attitudinal shift from your side.

At the end of Gaia's ascension process/separation, two inter-dimensional gateways will open, one leading to fifth-density and the other one ending in third-density, your consciousness will align you with the gateway that best support your most dominant awareness frequency.

The re-union has begun. Little by little your group-soul will get together. In the process you may separate from others, but the shared moments and learning that

has been gained in the company of others, will always remain in you as a gift of the beyond.

I AM Emmanuel

Footnotes

(1) Emmanuel via Langa, “Separation Has Begun,” March 16, 2010, at <https://www.emmanuelmessages.com/?p=668>. On Langa, see <http://www.christian-reincarnation.com/Future.htm>

(2) SaLuSa, Sept. 7, 2009, at https://www.treeofthegoldenlight.com/First_Contact/Channeled_Messages_by_Mike_Quinsey.htm.

(3) SaLuSa, Apr. 3, 2009.

(4) Archangel Michael, “Walking into the Light of Your Future,” Apr. 1, 2010, through Ronna Herman, at <https://www.ronnastar.com/latest.html>.

Self-Servingness and the Time of Separation

September 25, 2011

<https://goldenageofgaia.com/2011/09/25/self-servingness-and-the-time-of-separation/>



God takes no sides

What's the difference between “us against them” self-servingness and this Time of Separation? Surely it's polarity and duality to conceive of “our side” pulling away and “their side” being left behind. Surely implicit in this view is the hidden, unspoken sentiment that God is on our side and not on theirs.

No, not by any means. God takes no sides. God is on all sides. There is no blame or insult that attaches to the decision not to ascend.

We are not the elect, the chosen of God, or anything of the sort. All are on the return journey to God and the speed with which one returns is inconsequential.

But there is – apparently - what the Bible represents as a winnowing, a harvesting just the same.

There is a choice point here and the choice made does depend to some extent on certain qualities. However those who make Choice A and those who make Choice B are not loved more or less by God.

There is a choice to ascend with Earth to the Fifth Dimension. Call it Choice A if you like. There is also a choice to remain, not on Earth because it won't exist in 3D, apparently, but in the Third Dimension in a similar venue to Earth. Or for some people not a similar venue. The really dark individuals, according to Matthew Ward and others, will drop back and visit 1D and 2D to start afresh. (1)

The choice made depends on qualities such as loving or hating, accepting or rejecting, cooperating or harming, etc. Let me take a very extreme example which accounts for a small percentage of people not ascending. I take an extreme example for the purposes of instant clarity. Those individuals who rape and pillage, torture and murder will probably be among people who would not welcome the light, not feel comfortable in it, and not ascend. We can all understand immediately why they would not.

Others may choose not to ascend because they feel uncomfortable religiously or spiritually. Extraterrestrials may show up for them like demons. Spirits may seem to them to be servants of the devil. I'm only guessing. There are many reasons, I would think, why people would choose not to ascend and their free will will be respected.

My understanding is that they will be treated with all loving compassion so it isn't a case of one group being disrespected and regarded as inferior. It isn't a case of self-servingly raising one group up and lowering another in anyone's estimation. It also isn't the case that some won't make a return; eventually all will (with just a very, very few exceptions).

But there is a separation gradually taking place regardless. At this point I would imagine that the separation is merely people drifting apart from one another, the Choice A people finding fellow-feeling among other Choice A people and vice versa. But at some point, whenever Ascension occurs, there will actually be a "physical" choice made and we'll no longer exist in the same dimension.

The Third is the only dimension in which people of all evolutionary stations exist together. Even on the Astral Planes, which I regard as the Fourth, people are sorted out into residents of the Dark Planes, the Lower Summerlands, and the Higher Summerlands. Only here on Earth does a saint rub shoulders with a bank robber. That's one reason that makes this place one where discernment is learned so quickly and so deeply.

So, yes, there will be a separation but, no, it isn't the dualistic case that God is on "our" side and not on "theirs."

Footnotes

(1) Matthew Ward describes the destination of the truly evil. His descriptions of the life-review, descent to the Dark Planes, and then reincarnation in a separate world all conform to the descriptions of postmortem life to be found in New Maps of Heaven. https://goldengaiadb.com/index.php?title=New_Maps_of_Heaven

“The souls whose lifetime energy registration was of the basest density—what some would call pure evil—automatically will be drawn to the only part of Nirvana that is separate from the flexible layers, the tiny orb near your moon where the density is so great that it holds those souls captive. They are aware of where they are and what they did that led them to that densest part of Earth's spirit world because it is there that they review their entire past lifetime moment by moment and feel their every emotion along with the emotions of everyone whose lives they touched in any way. This review process is the hell of some religious concepts.

“Light is constantly beamed to those souls, and if they choose to accept the light, they will embody in a first density placement in primitive forms that have no memories or intelligence, but only an instinctive existence. This allows those souls to start with a clean slate, unencumbered by memories of the dark behavior that led them to that densest of placements in your part of this universe.

“Persons whose lifetime energy was of very low density—those who ignored their soul contracts and whose deliberately ruthless actions prevented others from fulfilling their own contracts, but were not as tyrannical or diabolical as the souls consigned to that tiny orb—automatically are drawn to a first density world and start over from scratch.

“When they accept the light that is beamed continuously into the placement, they can incarnate in a second density world where they will have no memory of other lifetimes but do gain a conscience, a capacity for reasoning, and free will choices. With this greater degree of innate abilities comes the option to act within the light or the darkness, thus they can have many lifetimes in second density, relapse into first, or progress into a third density world.

“As for the veil of forgetting falling on residents of a third density world—how

many of you remember why you are where you are?!” (Matthew's Message, March 29, 2010, at <https://www.mathewbooks.com>.)

The Time of Separation and Differences in Dimensions

August 12, 2010

<https://goldenageofgaia.com/2010/08/12/the-time-of-separation-and-differences-in-dimensions/>



We've heard the galactic and spirit teachers like SaLuSa and Matthew (not Saul or some of the others necessarily) say that a time of separation will occur.

Matthew has said that one of the features will be that “there will be no crime in fourth density.” (1)

Matthew tells us that we will spend some time in the Fourth Dimension before moving to the Fifth – not a long time and our stay would be accelerated as time continues to speed up - but some time. We cannot simply skip over the Fourth and go to the Fifth.

I'd like to restrict my attention to criminals, though we know many more types of people will not come with us. Why will we separate specifically from criminals? Why does crime not exist in the Fourth Dimension?

Well, dimensions are differentiated one from another by the refinement of vibration that allows a spirit (because we are spirits) to function on that level.

The Fourth Dimension is more refined than the Third Dimension. Matthew calls them “densities” rather than “dimensions,” density referring to refinement of vibration.



The whole lot of us - criminals and non-criminals - exist together on the Third Dimension, rubbing shoulders, but the whole lot of us will not exist on the Fourth. Criminals cannot come along with us.

Crime can only exist where low vibrations exist.

We would not need to eat, drink, sleep, etc., all these things being associated with life in physical bodies.

Now here is where things get complicated and I don't have an answer for it. On the Fourth Dimension in spirit, known as the Astral Planes, life is separated out. The criminals go to levels called the “Dark Planes,” also called the “Winterlands.” Spirits talk about these as if they were somehow "down," at the bottom of spirit life, "in the basement" as Churchill in spirit once called the place where Hitler went to. But the criminals still exist in the Fourth (non-material) Dimension along with the non-criminals, just in different regions.

The uncorrupted or virtuous people go to “higher” regions usually called the Summerlands. Again, still in the Fourth Dimension but conventionally thought of as somehow “higher” than the Winterlands.

In fact the vibration is more refined in the Summerlands than in the Winterlands.

But the analogy breaks down in our present case because, whereas Summerlands and Winterlands both exist in the Fourth (non-material) Dimension, we will be leaving the Third Dimension with our bodies and going to the Fourth and then the Fifth Dimension, but the criminals will be staying with their bodies in the Third.

But be that as it may, the time of separation will see us raising our vibrations to the Fourth Dimension and the criminals, again according to the galactic and spirit teachers, dying off and continuing their reincarnational round, where they are once again born into physical bodies, in the Third Dimension until the next opportunity to ascend. That comes in, I suppose, 26,000 more years or sooner if they ascend individually through spiritual practice.

So we will raise our vibrations; the criminals will not. We'll gravitate gradually to the higher-vibrational level of the Fourth Dimension but they'll remain in the Third. Or lower.

Apparently all we'll notice is that they're not showing up around us as much as they used to. Who is showing up around us more often will be people of similar vibration. We'll simply notice that the people we are meeting are much like us and that we don't see people of a lower-vibrational nature as often as we used to.

However, viewed from the vantage point of our galactic and spirit teachers, this is the Time of Separation and we and the lower-vibrational contingent are moving apart, towards different destinations.

From everything I've heard, the Fifth Dimension appears to resemble the plane above the Astral, which most spirits call the "Mental Planes." But I mentioned to you earlier that it is hard to describe the Mental Planes, much harder than the Astral, because by the time spirits reach them, they have a greatly-diminished desire to speak to us. They're busy, fully occupied, well-integrated into spirit life, and think much less about us than they did when they were newly transitioned.

Besides that, it is peculiarly hard to communicate about the differences between planes. On all planes there exist grass, trees, flowers, lakes. The grass, trees, etc., on the Astral Planes are beautiful. The grass, trees, etc., on the Mental Planes are orders of magnitude more beautiful. But both have grass, trees, etc.

If you read the accounts of people on the different planes, they have a hard time describing the differences because their descriptions are very subjective. The experience of the higher planes is much more marvellous because the vibrational nature of that plane is ever so much more refined. But how do you describe refinement of vibration or degrees of marvellousness?

Spirits on the Astral Planes use superlatives to describe them. But spirits on the Mental Planes also use superlatives. They are just more awestruck. Their breath is taken away even more. But still they are describing grass, trees, etc. Can you see their difficulty? "Oh, the Astral Planes are magnificent! Oh, the Mental Planes are even more magnificent!" The difference is not easy to describe.

I anticipate that, when we enter the Fourth Dimension and then the Fifth Dimension, there will continue to be grass, trees, etc., but our experience of the grass, trees, etc., will be much more breathtaking than of the same features on the Third Dimension. The colors of trees on the Fifth Dimension will be even more glorious than they were on the Fourth. But we will not have words to describe the colors.

In a recent message, SaLuSa had difficulty describing life in the Fifth Dimension. (2) There will be colors, fragrances and sounds that are unknown in the Third Dimension. Flowers on the Fourth Dimension may give off sounds (yes, sounds) but flowers on the Fifth Dimension will give off more glorious sounds. SaLuSa advises us:

"Dream your vision of the higher realms, and what you find will still be beyond your imagination. Words cannot do justice to the range of colours and the beauty that reveals everything in a state of perfect expression. " (3)

Footnotes

(1) Matthew's Message, July 4, 2008, at <https://www.mathewbooks.com>.)

(2) SaLuSa, Aug. 14, 2009, at https://www.treeofthegoldenlight.com/First_Contact/Channeled_Messages_by_Mike_Quinsey.htm

(3) Ibid., June 15, 2009.

Ivo of Vega: Some People will be Reincarnating on Another Low Frequency Planet

Feb. 22, 2021

<https://goldenageofgaia.com/2021/02/22/ivo-of-vega-the-nature-of-negativity/>



(Extract only.)

Ivo: Some are not capable of holding a higher frequency than a negative one, my love. And as you know, those people will be reincarnating on another low frequency planet that will support them. ...

The timelines are splitting out and they are qualified in terms of truth versus lies. You get to choose which you wish to invest your energy in. In other words you are voting now, but with your energy. And you are investing in the future you wish your children to have.

As for the negative polarity, most of them will not be watching these videos. That is a fact. These people do not believe there are others who can speak to us “aliens” any more than they believe that JB is not president.

People come to this planet and other planets of the third-dimensional frequency to hold low light. Many are not very evolved. Some choose to hold low light again in

order to re-learn a lesson that would affect them in the future if not done correctly. Many are stuck under mind control and cannot escape as they do not have the energy to do so.

Everything is energy and frequency. There is no other law. Everything in consciousness vibrates and that is because it is alive. Everything has a measurable frequency. This frequency can be changed in the human and other species of life because that is the nature of life: learning and evolving.

For those who stubbornly hold on to a set of beliefs that keeps their frequency low, they are not willing to evolve. And this will ultimately mean the demise of their line of DNA.

Yes. This is an extinction event. On planet Earth, only certain types of DNA will evolve or ascend. Other types of DNA will not. Homo Sapiens is slated for extinction. Homo Universalis will prevail.

The nature of negativity on planet Earth is simply descending into morbid toxicity. If you do not see this now in your fashions, with their skulls and crossbones, you are being subjected to a poisonous mindset by mind control and buying into it, no less.

Me: Yes, Lisa Renee calls it the “death culture.

Ivo: You must be aware that the collective mindset has been degrading over many millennia. Since Victorianism where things were somewhat more ethical than is the case today. And the negative timeline will not rise. Negativity in and of itself, without the positive polarity entwined with it, is doomed. I do not wish to give such a foreboding message, but it will be the task of those on the positive timelines in future to attempt to save those on the negative timelines. ...

Me: Won't the incoming energies raise the frequency of the negative timelines?

Ivo: [They] will, but the free will of those of lower frequency will hold it in place. Energy cannot displace free will. You were given free will, even the free will to give your free will away. Those in lower timelines do that. When they realize they are being controlled and realize they do not like it, then there will be hope for them.

Frequency will always split into timelines. Disparate frequencies cannot co-exist. They will always split out. More and more realities will emerge from this point in time, thankfully more positive ones than negative.

Me: I think it's already started because last December 21st and the few months before then were a totally different energy.

Ivo: Exactly, my love. The timelines are splitting apart and will continue to do so according to the frequency of members of the collective. Similar frequencies will collect in new timelines. It is important what you believe and who you allow to influence you now, very important.

⌘ The Great Awakening ⌘

Are We Entering the “Time of Truth”? Part 1

Sept. 25, 2010

<https://goldenageofgaia.com/2010/09/25/are-we-entering-the-time-of-truth-part-12-2/>



If we watch closely, we can see that more and more truth about our governmental, financial, medical, and other institutions is starting to come out.

Crooks, frauds, and worse in all areas of society are coming increasingly under attack. The heat is on and it's becoming increasingly difficult to hide.

Apparently, this is just the beginning of what SaLuSa calls the “time of truth.”

“The dark Ones continue to find that their covert actions are being revealed and in a time of truth so will it continue.” (1)

Diane of Sirius told us last year that:

“You are now in a time when secrets are being uncovered and proof found that reveals much of the deception that has taken place. Hitherto, you have tended to ignore such revelations, but with the clamor for change . . . back to honest dealings and fairness in all matters, a different view is being taken.” (2)

“The star nations, spirit teachers, and their Earth allies are hard at work to legally and compellingly bring out our hidden history. Says Ag-Agria: “We will . . . ensure that the facts of your lives upon Earth are placed before you.” (3)

According to SaLuSa, the coalition of Light forces “will bring you the truth of all matters, and particularly your recent history that has been written by those who would hide the real truth. . . . We will trace it back many thousands of years into your ancient past.” (4)

Mira the Pleiadian also tells us that information will be disseminated that “has been hidden for hundreds if not thousands of earthly years.” “The people have a right to [it]. Some will come up from the Earth herself. In other instances some people will come forward with it.” (5)

The information that comes from the Earth itself could be volumes of the library of Alexandria or other libraries hidden deep underground, the computer-like memory of the crystal skulls, excavated records, types of records we don’t know about – at present, we can’t know what will be involved.

The revelations will “shock many people,” SaLuSa says. (6) What we learn “will astound you and you will gasp at the degree to which your power has been taken away from you.” (7)

The revelations will be “earth-shattering and life-changing for many,” says Mira. (8)

“Much of what has been presented to you previously will have to be discarded, as your version of it is far from accurate,” Ker-On says. (9)

“Be prepared to change your most sacred beliefs,” SaLuSa warns us. (10) Among other things, the revelations will establish our true ancestry, SaLuSa says. “Be open to new versions about Man’s evolution.” (11)

“You have been deliberately kept from learning the truth about your links with us, and how we have guided your evolution,” according to Ker-On. (12)

Controlled for Millennia

SaLuSa says that for thousands of years we’ve been brought “under the control of those who have dictated what you should believe.” (13)

“All who have held power have indoctrinated you into false beliefs, causing you to yield to their domination.” (14)

“The tentacles of the dark Ones have penetrated most of the great institutions on a worldwide basis. They have infiltrated the governments, military and big business often buying their way into them. All these issues have to be addressed, and they shall be sorted out to remove those who are guilty of going against your interests.” (15)

“Many revelations about their illegal operations are waiting to be announced to the world.” (16)

The extent to which we have been used and manipulated, SaLuSa argues, “is beyond your full understanding.” He warns us that, through the accountability effort:

“You will learn sufficient to know that something radical and far reaching must be done to cut out the cancer of corruption that has spread all through politics and business. Such knowledge will ensure that whatever replaces it is based upon honesty and fairness with the object of doing what is best for all.” (17)

We are warned quite frankly that “it is not going to be easy to get you to accept the truth of your past.” (18)

Our history, SaLuSa tells us, “is red with the blood of the innocent souls who have stood up to the dark ones.” (19) “Your history is the story of one war after another, and a massive amount of destruction and enormous death tolls. It is a wonder to us that you have been able to restore the Light.” (20)

The Darkness Is About to End

Now the period of darkness is about to end. Originally the Light coalition planned to reveal it gradually. But we are running out of time, according to Matthew Ward:

“Originally the Golden Age master plan created by the highest council called for a gradual emergence of the many truths during the process of world transformation and spiritual renewal. However, the tenacity of the dark ones has created a time crunch of sorts, as many profound revelations still must come forth so that once again the peoples will know they are powerful gods and goddesses, inseparable parts of the universal family of souls.

“Even with considerable time to assimilate that ultimate truth, it would be difficult for many, and perhaps impossible for some, to believe it. Yet, that reality and many others of shocking nature have to be disclosed within a brief period so that myriad changes of a magnitude you can hardly imagine can be accomplished, and all of those changes are gathering momentum.”
(21)

The recent legal moves we are reading about are not the revelations we’re waiting for, he tells us:

“Even though . . . recent legal battles against darkness are ever so welcome, we know they are not the dramatic revelations you have been awaiting. All lighted souls in this universe would love to see the full abundance of truths shooting out like endless fireworks instead of sporadic arrays of sparklers, but it is imperative for the creation of a peace-loving, honest global society that the truths emerge through legal proceedings based on irrefutable evidence.” (22)

As the truth is revealed, we’ll find ourselves unable to go back to the way things were. Says SaLuSa:

“Suddenly you are seeing so much happening at once and the truth is emerging all around you, and there is an awareness of what is behind it. The once hidden is being revealed and as long as you can spot the disinformation, you will get a clearer picture of the direction of Mankind. Nothing will ever be quite the same, and it is not in your interests to return to the old paradigm.” (23)

Footnotes

1. SaLuSa, April 14, 2010, at http://www.treeofthegoldenlight.com/First_Contact/Channeled_Messages_by_Mike_Quinsey.htm.
2. Diane of Sirius, May 29, 2009, at http://www.treeofthegoldenlight.com/First_Contact/Channeled_Messages_by_Mike_Quinsey.htm.
3. Ag-Agria, June 12, 2009, at http://www.treeofthegoldenlight.com/First_Contact/Channeled_Messages_by_Mike_Quinsey.htm.
4. SaLuSa, May 5, 2010, *ibid.*
5. Mira the Pleiadian, April 23, 2010, through Valerie Donner, at http://thegroundcrew.com/channeled_messages.htm#message.
6. SaLuSa, Feb. 10, 2010, *ibid.*
7. SaLuSa, Feb. 24, 2010, *ibid.*
8. Mira the Pleiadian, April 23, 2010, *ibid.*
9. Ker-On of Venus, 3 Oct. 2008, at http://www.treeofthegoldenlight.com/First_Contact/Channeled_Messages_by_Mike_Quinsey.htm.
10. SaLuSa, Oct. 26, 2009, *ibid.*
11. SaLuSa, May 5, 2010, *ibid.*
12. Ker-On of Venus, 3 Oct. 2008, *ibid.*
13. SaLuSa, Oct. 26, 2009, *ibid.*
14. SaLuSa, June 19, 2009, *ibid.*
15. SaLuSa, Feb. 10, 2010, *ibid.*
16. SaLuSa, Aug. 3, 2009, *ibid.*

17. SaLuSa, April 14, 2010, *ibid.*
18. SaLuSa, June 19, 2009, *ibid.*
19. SaLuSa, Sept. 28, 2009, *ibid.*
20. SaLuSa, Feb. 3, 2010, *ibid.*
21. Matthew's Message, May 19, 2010, at <http://www.fatthewbooks.com/mattsmessage.htm>.
22. Matthew's Message, April 26, 2010, *ibid.*
23. SaLuSa, May 10, 2010, *ibid.*

Are We Entering the “Time of Truth”? Part 2



(For [part 1](https://goldenageofgaia.com/2012-essays-2/are-we-entering-the-time-of-truth-part-12/), see <https://goldenageofgaia.com/2012-essays-2/are-we-entering-the-time-of-truth-part-12/>.)

The pressure to bring out the truth is intensifying, SaLuSa says.

“You cannot fail to have noticed that of late, the pressure on the authorities to bring out the truth has intensified. As more of you are making your own enquiries so the questions become more frequent, and they cannot be ignored. Brave individuals now stand up and talk [about] their findings, and it adds to the knowledge that already exists. ...

“It is in fact too late for the last cabal to stop the incoming tide that will sweep away the dross and lies, that have brought about your problems. ... Fortunately, you have since seen through their plan to enslave you, and bring it about by creating chaos and taking away your sovereign rights.” (24)

Ker-On watches from behind the scenes.

“There is so much activity going on at present that is pushing hard to bring out long concealed truths. Ones that will alter your whole understanding of how you have been misled for such a long time. Matters that should have become public knowledge long ago, and expanded your awareness of your own place in the world.

"The time is approaching when the floodgates will be opened, and no amount of denial or attempts to conceal the truth will work. You are to become enlightened as to your true selves, and your destiny as this cycle reaches its end.

"Can you not feel the air of expectancy around you and the driving energy that is bringing out the truth? It is happening right now, and once people gain the confidence to speak their minds, there will be no stopping them." (25)

The truth must come out so that Ascension can occur

SaLuSa tells us that "decisions that concern your own evolution can only be correctly made when you have the full facts." (26)

The forces that have dominated the planet have had their run of things, but, as SaLuSa warns, "all of that will have to change in readiness for Ascension." (27) The truth must come out because it "will help you understand why the changes will be so sweeping." (28) 

Matthew warns us that we can expect the dark forces to use everything they have to halt that process.

"You can expect the Illuminati to fight viciously all along the way, but their dark activities becoming public cannot be detoured, much less stopped. The door has opened a crack and nothing they can do will keep it from opening wider and wider until the vibrations of the in-pouring light are so powerful that they will vanquish every iota of darkness on the planet." (29)

How much truth can we take?

Matthew acknowledges that the Light forces are concerned with "how much shocking information psyches can handle at one time." (30)

"With the massive amount of truth to be revealed, a foremost consideration is to attain a balance between how rapidly startling information can be given and how much psyches can assimilate healthfully." (31)

Our job will be to remain grounded and balanced. “Keep calm,” SaLuSa advises us, “as you get to hear of the truth behind many tragedies that have occurred in recent times.” (32)

“At times your minds will be overflowing with questions,” SaLuSa tells us. (33) But “answers will be provided,” he assures us, “and we will follow those up with whatever proof you require.” (34) “The truth cannot be hidden and every event that has ever occurred is held within the Hall of Records.” (35)

Diane elaborates:

“As a member of the Galactic Federation I have access to the Akashic records and can tell you that every deed and thought is recorded but is not used against you, and is there to ensure the truth is indisputable. It follows that when we can at last meet you, our teaching of your true history can be supported by irrefutable evidence.” (36)

We appear now to be just entering this time of truth. We can see how many people are angry at the fraud and corruption that has occurred. Voices are being raised. Commissions of inquiry are being appointed. Prosecutions have begun. Regulatory bills are being passed.

This process will not stop until everything is known. Once it is, the ability of the Illuminati to control us will have ended.

Footnotes

(1) SaLuSa, April 14, 2010, at https://www.treeofthegoldenlight.com/First_Contact/Channeled_Messages_by_Mike_Quinsey.htm.

(2) Diane of Sirius, May 29, 2009, at https://www.treeofthegoldenlight.com/First_Contact/Channeled_Messages_by_Mike_Quinsey.htm.

(3) Ag-Agria, June 12, 2009, at https://www.treeofthegoldenlight.com/First_Contact/Channeled_Messages_by_Mike_Quinsey.htm.

(4) SaLuSa, May 5, 2010, *ibid*.

- (5) Mira the Pleiadian, April 23, 2010, through Valerie Donner, at https://thegroundcrew.com/channeled_messages.htm#message.
- (6) SaLuSa, Feb. 10, 2010, *ibid.*
- (7) SaLuSa, Feb. 24, 2010, *ibid.*
- (8) Mira the Pleiadian, April 23, 2010, *ibid.*
- (9) Ker-On of Venus, 3 Oct. 2008, at https://www.treeofthegoldenlight.com/First_Contact/Channeled_Messages_by_Mike_Quinsey.htm.
- (10) SaLuSa, Oct. 26, 2009, *ibid.*
- (11) SaLuSa, May 5, 2010, *ibid.*
- (12) Ker-On of Venus, 3 Oct. 2008, *ibid.*
- (13) SaLuSa, Oct. 26, 2009, *ibid.*
- (14) SaLuSa, June 19, 2009, *ibid.*
- (15) SaLuSa, Feb. 10, 2010, *ibid.*
- (16) SaLuSa, Aug. 3, 2009, *ibid.*
- (17) SaLuSa, April 14, 2010, *ibid.*
- (18) SaLuSa, June 19, 2009, *ibid.*
- (19) SaLuSa, Sept. 28, 2009, *ibid.*
- (20) SaLuSa, Feb. 3, 2010, *ibid.*
- (21) Matthew's Message, May 19, 2010, at <https://www.fatthewbooks.com/mattsmessage.htm>.
- (22) Matthew's Message, April 26, 2010, *ibid.*
- (23) SaLuSa, May 10, 2010, *ibid.*
- (24) SaLuSa, May 3, 2010, *ibid.*

- (25) Ker-On, Aug. 5, 2009, *ibid.*
- (26) SaLuSa, Aug. 19, 2009, *ibid.*
- (27) SaLuSa, May 5, 2010, *ibid.*
- (28) SaLuSa, Feb. 10, 2010, *ibid.*
- (29) Matthew's Message, April 26, 2010, *ibid.*
- (30) *Loc. cit.*
- (31) Matthew Ward, March 29, 2010, *ibid.*
- (32) SaLuSa, Feb. 24, 2010, *ibid.*
- (33) SaLuSa, Oct. 26, 2009, *ibid.*
- (34) *Loc. cit.*
- (35) *Loc. cit.*
- (36) Diane of Sirius, May 29, 2009, *ibid.*

How Does It Feel to be Red-Pilled?

May 12, 2021

<https://goldenageofgaia.com/2021/05/12/what-does-it-feel-like-to-be-red-pilled/>



Credit: The Matrix (1999)

The Canadian Centre for Constitutional Law released a leaked memo in April 2021, originating from the Prime Minister's Office.

The memo, itself from Oct. 2020, allegedly lays out the Canadian government's "road map" going forward to meet the Covid19 pandemic.

Folks, I found it chilling. Every detail of what has happened here in Canada is in there. And the future they propose?

They've taken parts of NESARA like debt relief and are calling it their own. Moreover, in exchange for debt relief, the individual forfeits all claims to ownership of any and all property and assets.

They're offering a universal basic income but then they're eliminating Canada pension, unemployment insurance and other benefits programs. UBI will be our one source of income - from a corrupt regime?

With no other benefits except one basic income and a corrupt government, won't it be easy to withdraw that from (say, unvaccinated) individuals and control us?

And we must be vaccinated - twice. Those that won't suffer an escalating variety of consequences.

Oh my gawd. Where is government that served the people?



(<https://hooktube.com/E0HB4BVQeBI>)

Now all manner of unconnected bits of information are tumbling out - the Picton farm, child trafficking in Vancouver, Satanism, missing native women, residential schools, the Highway of Tears, oh my heavens. Not Canada too.

Rocco goes into the role of the press in labelling the leak as fake news. It wasn't fake news.

Wasn't this all laid out in documents like the Rockefeller Lockstep 2010 Report (1) and the cabal's "Great Reset." (2)

Never mind an "emergency" response. This is the plan for Canada's part in mass extermination and world domination.

Pierre Trudeau was my hero. I was proud in those days to have shaken his hand. He represented bringing Canada into a very much better world. He gave us the Canadian Charter of Rights and Freedoms.

I had heard from George Green that Pierre attended cabal parties. That shook me a bit.

But seeing how thoroughly the government of Justin Trudeau has succumbed to the deep state's playbook - seeing it in black and white - I am weeping at this moment. What am I to think?

Well, Ok. What does it feel like to be redpilled? We need to know, right? We're in the business of red-pilling others. So how does it feel?

I'm shocked. I'm dizzy. I don't know what to say next. I've just lost something I never thought I'd lose - a belief in the basic decency of the Canadian government, personalities aside, philosophies aside - basic decency.

Right now I'm in grief. I anticipate anger. I think I'm past denial.

I've had quite a few experiences now of my world falling apart and this is another of them. The Canadian government is actively engaged in the New World Order's "Great Reset" plan to take over the world.

Thank heavens I know how the play ends.

Thank heavens I know the deep state will fail.

I'm still weeping deeply.

I'm very sad for my country's leadership today. How low we have fallen. So this is how it feels to be red-pilled.

Footnotes

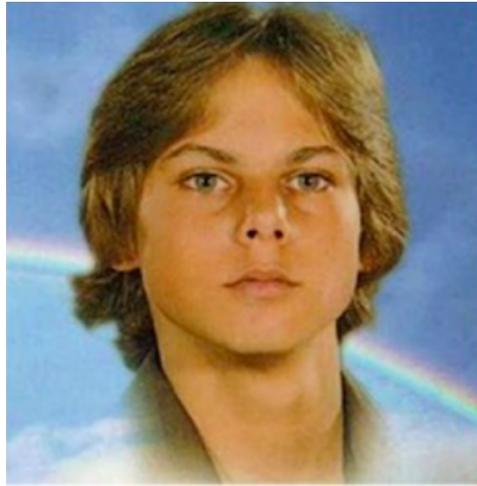
(1) See attachment to “Ghanaian President Alleged to Have Read Cabal’s Covid Plan (2010) to the Nation.” March 9, 2021, at <https://goldenageofgaia.com/2021/03/09/ghanaian-president-reads-cabals-covid-plan-2010-to-the-nation/>

(2) See "The Cabal’s Game Plan: The Covid Action Platform," May 24, 2020, at <https://goldenageofgaia.com/2020/05/24/the-cabals-game-plan-the-covid-action-platform/> and "COVID-19: A Precursor to a ‘New World Order?’ aka ‘the Great Reset,'" November 14, 2020, at <https://goldenageofgaia.com/2020/11/14/covid-19-a-precursor-to-a-new-world-order-aka-the-great-reset/>.

Matthew Ward on Virus, Vaccine, and 5G

April 2, 2021

<https://goldenageofgaia.com/2021/12/21/matthew-ward-on-virus-vaccine-and-5g-2/>



In Spring 2021, Matthew Ward thoroughly reviewed the situation with the Covid vaccines and the 5G network. His treatment is perhaps the best available from our sources.

Of most concern to many of you is covid vaccines, so let us begin by addressing your questions and comments about them.

Vaccines cannot separate you from Source or prevent personal ascension, the evolvment in conscious and spiritual awareness that continues until the immortal soul returns to its Beginnings within the pure love essence of Creator Source.

What does affect that journey is the energy of thoughts, feelings and intentions. When those are fear, greed, brutality, betrayal, dishonesty or any other low-vibratory sensation or intent of an action, the energy generated decreases light within the body. Light is bodies' life force. It is what transforms carbon-based cells into the crystalline structure that strengthens immune systems and enables physical

viability in the higher vibrations of fourth and fifth density planes where Earth is heading.

The society has been conditioned to believe vaccines prevent diseases. They don't — what they do is introduce diseases into individuals with weakened immunity, damage bodies' healing mechanisms, and cause autism-like symptoms in young children. Nevertheless, time and time again medical "experts" say Get him/her/ yourself vaccinated!

Thus, solutions containing the virus that was laboratory-designed to cause the influenza called covid-19, nanochips programmed to track and control individuals, and foreign tissue that can change bodies' DNA are claimed to be vaccines.

Medical establishment members who are urging everyone to get vaccinated don't mention it actually is an experimental gene therapy with potentially dire effects, that won't be apparent for a year or two or more, and manufacturers bear no liability whatsoever for death or other harmful reactions.

Crystalline cells don't interact with incompatible substances, and they leave via bodies' elimination systems. However, even though scientists in extraterrestrial special forces reduced potency of the virus and decreased viability of the genetic material, bodies with weakened immunity and/or carbon cellular structure have much less ability to resist foreign substances. That is why some persons die after being inoculated and others develop serious health issues or their existing conditions worsen.

Those scientists also erased the chips' programming, but it isn't the chips that cause death and medical problems. They are in the solution for a different sinister reason and the rapid rollout of 5G is part of it. By intent, the devices' emissions damage bodies' electrical systems, but it is the technology itself that is of more importance to those who conceived the idea to inject bodies with programmed nanochips.

Not only can they transmit to a designated source individuals' location, communication, purchases—almost nothing one does can be withheld—but they can send signals to the brain to perform whatever task is specified. We hasten to assure you none of that ever will come to pass because the programming was eliminated. The scientists also reduced 5G's emissions' impact on bodies.

The purpose of the virus itself and the substances in the solution is two-fold: decrease the population by billions and technologically control survivors and subsequent generations. The diabolical minds behind this crime against humanity failed to achieve the intended death toll, and they will fail in the other goal, too.

Light keeps intensifying throughout the planet and cells of people who are absorbing light are becoming crystalline, thereby gaining resistance capability, and many souls now incarnating came in with crystalline structure. Eventually all of Earth's peoples will be of that makeup.

Foreign substances injected into a body do not affect the soul. The soul is love-light energy, which is indestructible and impervious to issues that affect physical bodies. The etheric body—the “light body” in which a person transitions from physical lifetime to a spirit world—is affected because the two bodies are attached until death of the physical.

Each person's unique frequency relays notice of imminent transition and health condition to the record-keeping section of Nirvana. Individuals with damaged etheric bodies or traumatized psyches are met by a medical team at special portals where they receive immediate treatment and constant attendance until health in body and mind has been fully restored. Then they join the realm's other residents and embark upon an active life in Earth's glorious spirit world.

It is by intention that vastly bloated covid statistics and claims that only worldwide vaccinations can end the “pandemic” have been front and center of daily “news” throughout the past year. The individuals who planned and devised the “pandemic” control mainstream media, where information is fabricated, factual happenings are distorted or omitted, and fearful information is emphasized because they know fear weakens immune systems.

They control the Internet, where truthful information about all happenings is taken down as soon as it is discovered. They know how the universal law of attraction works, that thoughts and feelings about something bring back more of the same. They know nothing can last without energy to sustain it.

Energy is what everything is about, and attention focused on covid-related issues produces it in abundance. Fear about contracting the disease. Bitterness about forced separation from loved ones and grief about those who died. Stress about

masks and depression about isolation. Anxiety about loss of income. Anger about closed businesses. Resentment about the proposal that authorization to travel and enter specific areas requires a “vaccination passport.”

Let us say a bit more about the passport. The concept came from the dark ones who caused the “pandemic” and profit handsomely from the sale of vaccines, but only governments can mandate the requirement. While it is possible that some may do that, in this moment the concept doesn’t have enough momentum to become probable; however, that can change abruptly if sufficient energy is directed into what now is only consideration.

The passport and other aforementioned situations are factual. Not everything related to the “pandemic” is, but they are gathering energy from your thoughts and feelings about them. Tests for covid containing fibers of morgellons disease is but a dark concoction to cause worrying [sic].

The baseless claim that people who have been vaccinated will “shed” the disease and infect people who haven’t been inoculated adds to the worrisome mix. Another of those claims is, the virus is mutating, vaccinated people aren’t protected from new strains, and waves of the disease could go on for years.

Some scientists now contend that covid did after all come from an infected bat. The implication is that humans have no way to prevent pandemics because they start by means that are uncontrollable. The coronavirus-19 is patented—how did a sick bat manage to do that?

Many people are rebelling by refusing to wear masks and not staying six feet away from everyone else, and the numbers who are vehemently denouncing “the shot” are growing. But millions are eager to get it. They are relieved and grateful when it is their turn, and with that comes the satisfying feeling of being a good citizen by fulfilling what they have been told is their “public safety responsibility.”

And last, if we knew when the truth about the “pandemic” will come forth and when it will meet its end, we would shout it with such exuberance that you might even hear us. What we can tell you is, the end is assured—rising vibrations will see to it.

Dear ones, the energy of the mind-boggling number of reactions, positive and negative, to everything related to the “pandemic” is what keeps it going. You are divine sovereign beings and need not be subservient to this heinously-contrived scourge.

Now that we have answered your questions about it, make it more quickly run out its course by switching your thoughts and feelings to what you do want for yourself, for persons dear to you and for your world. Visualizing Earth in golden-white light, remembering to breathe deeply, living from your heart, and asking for protection from all darkness also will add immeasurably to your wellbeing and the world's.

Matthew Ward on Coronavirus

October 20, 2020

<https://goldenageofgaia.com/2020/10/20/314378/>



Matthew Ward

What's true about Coronavirus and what's not?

Matthew Ward was on the highest universal council that designed Earth's Ascension Plan and has an unimpeded view of what's going on. Let's look at what he has to say about the virus.

Awakened souls are throwing off the yoke of millennia of dark domination. The coronavirus and protest movements are primary in this activity, and first we shall address the virus.

Factual information is coming from growing numbers of medical specialists who are speaking out about viruses, vaccines, masks, immune systems, treatment for covid-19 patients, and inflated statistics about cases and deaths attributed to the disease.

What we can tell you that they cannot, because they have no scientific evidence, is why the disease is surging in regions where it had notably decreased. The dark ones who released the virus in China several months ago have been releasing more; and people whose immune systems have been weakened due to stress caused by fear of getting the disease, confinement, financial burdens, unemployment and mask-wearing regulations now are susceptible whereas a few months ago they were not. Another source of stress is separation from family in hospitals or who died without the comfort of loved ones at their side.

It is not surprising that your mainstream media are crying “conspiracy theory” at the truths coming forth, but you may wonder why so many in the healthcare industry are advising adherence to “authorities’” guidelines for your and others’ “safety.” Some who know the truth are “in on” the lies, some are bribed to be silent, some are afraid to speak up, and a considerable number may not know what virologists, immunologists, epidemiologists and other scientific specialists know.

The Illuminati’s control of life on Earth includes education from first grade through university and doctorate degrees, and no information is in standard medical and pharmacological curricula that could interfere with that secret society’s adding to their fortunes via the medical establishment and Big Pharma. Those are part and parcel of their goal to eliminate most of the world’s population and be served by survivors.

They have been seeing their once powerful global network become tattered and world domination slipping farther and farther away. They desperately needed the coronavirus to get them back on track, but instead of dying by the millions daily, people around the world are raising a unified voice about the lack of proper healthcare that the poor and people of color have long endured.

And, the international group that has undertaken the monumental task of ridding your world of all dark activities is closing in on the Illuminati. We don't know when arrests will be made, but as soon as they are, covid-19 will run out its course and never again will Earth's peoples be subjected to such a scourge.

Matthew's Message, July 2, 2020.

The other global situation is the continuing saga of the coronavirus. Keeping in mind that most national borders are closed to travelers, you may ask how that disease reached countries that had been free of it. It happened the same way it did in China's Hunan province—the virus was released by drones, or, in the new countries, perhaps by crop-dusting as well.

Although the two areas differ greatly, both were prime targets for the Illuminati to unleash their virus. Along with dense air pollution, Hunan is saturated with 5G technology whose emissions are damaging to bodies; both conditions compromise immune systems and render the residents susceptible to contracting a contagious respiratory diseasej.

People in the countries where covid-19 was more recently introduced are equally vulnerable. They have low immunity due to existing health issues caused by malnutrition and other substandard living conditions.

The spike in numbers of cases and deaths in the United States was predictable. Masks prevent normal respiratory functioning and that severely affects immunity. Stress also adversely affects immune systems, and a great deal of stress has been caused by “stay at home,” mass unemployment, economic hardships, child care for people who must work, and the exhaustion of hospital personnel and first responders.

The ones behind this pandemic want you to believe otherwise, so the finger-pointing is at people who are not wearing masks or “social distancing” and businesses opening too quickly. Another aspect of the rising numbers is that cases and deaths from numerous medical issues are falsely reported as due to covid-19 or complications thereof.

Contrary to what may appear as the dark ones winning this round, they are not. They're digging their graves deeper, in a manner of speaking. The truth about the laboratory-designed, patented coronavirus cannot be hidden from the public much longer.

Removing from the Internet the testimonies of individuals who know the truth isn't preventing the posting of other truthful information, and labeling it "conspiracy theory" is not going to work on the dark ones' behalf either.

To readers who also asked if Bill Gates and Dr. Anthony Fauci are among those responsible for the pandemic, yes, both are heavily involved. So is the CDC, whose "guidelines" often are mandated.

Calling a Spade a Spade

May 7, 2021

<https://goldenageofgaia.com/2021/05/07/calling-a-spade-a-spade/>



Covid-19 and its vaccine are bioweapons aimed at omnicide

I'd like to bring two words, which seem remarkable by their absence, back into our discussions.

And, thereby, I'm simply stating my opinion. I'm neither a scientific nor a military expert.

Those two words are "bioweapons" and "omnicide." I think they describe what we as a world face.

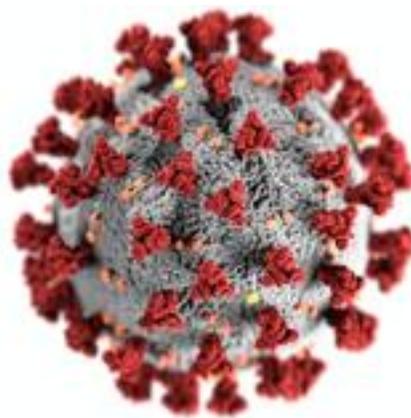
We keep talking about Covid-19 as if it's a virus.

Let's call a spade a spade.

In my opinion, Covid-19 is a manmade bioweapon. Many sides are producing them. All virus pandemics in the last forty years, I believe, have been bioweapons and the world at large has been the guinea pig.



A spade



A bioweapon

Strangely enough the people responsible for our health keep wanting to up the number of people who succumb to "the virus" and yet reduce the reported number of people who die from the vaccine. Why is that?

Shouldn't they be proudly touting numbers that show a decrease in the spread of the virus and rant, horrified, against people dying from the vaccine? They are, after all, protecting our health. Aren't they?

Is their job not to decrease rather than increase the number of cases? Why then this reporting bias? Why are they trying to scare us rather than reassure us?

What was this bioweapon intended for? I'm going to borrow a word from radiation expert Dr. Rosalie Bertell and call it "omnicide," by which she meant species annihilation. (1) Matthew Ward explains:

"What is not publicized because it is known by only a few is that the intention of the coronavirus was to decrease the world's population by billions. That will not happen because [star] family members reduced the laboratory-designed virus's potency to the greatest possible extent." (2)

I hope Matthew's right.

That doesn't mean that the Company of Heaven will not use Covid-19 as an exit route for those who've reached the end of their lifespan or service contract. They will and do.

Try to find out who manufactured Covid-19 and who released it, etc., and we get mired in accusations and counter-accusations. But pointing the finger at each other ignores (or covers up) the fact that both sides are manufacturing bioweapons capable of omnicide. That fact seems to get lost in (or obscured by) the debate.

All of this is happening against the backdrop of the time of separation. Many are leaving now, Michael told me in 2016, in an almost wistful aside:

Archangel Michael: Many are leaving, as you know.

Steve: Yes.

AAM: Many are choosing alternative realities. The reality that is of pain and suffering, lack and limitation is not of Nova Earth and not of [the Divine] Mother's creation of 12 dimensions. There is no place for it. So they either have to leave or be relocated. But most of them die. (3)

Violence, murder, war - none of these things could possibly exist in the higher realms. Only love does and the divine states it leads to.

Those who are wedded to the dark side of life will have to stay behind. As Matthew says, it's only physics.

"It can be no other way – simply, [because] this is the physics that governs life in this universe. As Earth continues apace into successively higher planes, nothing with low vibrations in any form – physical bodies, subversive plans, theft, dishonesty, unjust laws and imprisonment, bigotry, cruel customs and deeds – can survive." (4)

Darwin's struggle for survival in which only the fittest survive is not true in any dimension but some people are doing their best to make it look true ongoingly in their lives. And the Divine Mother will grant them their wish, just in another world.

Footnotes

(1) "The International Criminal Tribunal on Afghanistan accepted the term 'omnicide' to describe the outcome of war prosecuted with DU [depleted uranium] weapons. Dr. Rosalie Bertell defined the term:

“The concept of species annihilation means a relatively swift, deliberately induced end to history, culture, science, biological reproduction and memory. It is the ultimate human rejection of the gift of life, an act which requires a new word to describe it as omnicide.” (Internationally-renowned radiation expert Dr. Rosalie Bertell, quoted in judgement of Professor Ms Niloufer Bhagwat J, International Criminal Tribunal For Afghanistan at Tokyo, 13 March 2004, downloaded from https://www.traprockpeace.org/tokyo_trial_13march04.doc, 30 Aug. 2007.)

Enter "omnicide" in the site's search box.

Just as the galactics have helped with the virus, so they also helped with depleted uranium, or, as Michael tells us, Gaia would have quit.

Steve Beckow: If the galactics had not neutralized depleted uranium, would this planet have died?

Archangel Michael: Yes. Now let me explain. It is not just that she would have died. It would have been that her will to continue on would not have been there.

SB: Wow, eh? That serious.

AAM: Yes, that serious. (Archangel Michael through Linda Dillon, personal reading for Steve Beckow, August 6, 2013, at <http://goldenageofgaia.com/2013/08/haarp-chemtrails-and-depleted-uranium-all-neutralized-or-gone/>.)

(2) Matthew's Message, April 2, 2020, at <https://www.matthewbooks.com>.

(3) Archangel Michael in a personal reading with Steve Beckow through Linda Dillon on May 6 , 2016.

(4) Matthew's Message, Mar. 1, 2012.

To download a copy of *Some will Choose not to Ascend: The Time of Separation*, go here: <https://goldenageofgaia.com/wp-content/uploads/2021/03/Timelines-4.pdf>.

A second treatment, *Not Everyone will Choose to Come with Us: The Time of Separation*, looks at the subject in article, rather than Q&A, format: <https://goldenageofgaia.com/wp-content/uploads/2021/03/Time-of-Separation-5.pages.pdf>.

The Lockdown is not about Covid-19; It's about a Cabal Takedown

April 25, 2020

<https://goldenageofgaia.com/2020/04/25/309703/>



There's continuing debate over whether social isolation helps flatten the curve or not. Voices out of Sweden are saying we only postpone the epidemic.

What we need to do is develop herd immunity, they say, and that doesn't come with lockdown. (1)

Otherwise when we leave the lockdown, the outbreak could start up again. Does the virus know we just locked down? Does it care?

But that isn't why we're all locked down in the first place and even I keep getting distracted by the debate. I have to keep reminding myself we're indoors for a reason.

The lockdown is to get people off the street while the Alliance, the Constitutionals take the cabal down, once and for all.

It would probably be an impossible task to do if people were going to work, schools, shopping, etc. The Coronavirus pandemic was an opportunity made in heaven, no pun intended, to cover the takedown by keeping people inside.

- The lockdown prevents mass shootings, school shootings, and other false-flag operations while the operation is underway. (2)
- The lockdown gets us out of the armed forces' way while they do their job, a job that all of us prayed for and probably no one thought might ever happen.

|
Our patience with the arrangement allows the Alliance to carry out its work unimpeded and with single-minded focus.

Many people are worried about finances. Well, I can't read the future. But I do know that the new powers that be are sitting on a Reval flood of money, prosperity packages, every manner of wealth, that they have the power to release.

So the economic damage that has been done, theoretically at least, could be immediately set right. I intend to approach the government after the Reval and offer an infusion of cash that would take care of everyone's needs and losses arising from the pandemic.

David Wilcock has shared that his sources confirmed for him that the cabal was indeed being arrested now. (3) Usually that kind of information is not shared unless and until the vast majority of takedowns have happened so as not to alert the suspects or destroy morale by reporting a defeat. (4)

Jesus through John reminds us: "Now is a moment of pivotal potential, a potential that needs to be seen, recognized, and developed – *NOW!*" (5) No truer words were spoken.

We need to give our support to the men and women of the Alliance who are risking their lives as we speak to restore freedom and harmony to this planet. We need to fully understand the potential of this moment.

So when you feel irritated and frustrated with being locked down (if you do) or worried about your future, remember what a solid contribution you're making to freeing Planet Earth once and for all from the grip of the New World Order.

And currency exchangers, perhaps consider taking care of the people in your county and state affected by the pandemic once the money flow starts.

We're all in this together. Let's get everyone across the finish line.

Footnotes

(1) "SHOCK REPORT FROM SWEDISH REPORTER: Sweden Will Reach Herd Immunity in 2 Wks – Countries that Locked Down “Just Postponed Deaths” and Ruined Economies! #FireFauci," Jim Hoft, Gateway Pundit, April 24, 2020, at <https://www.thegatewaypundit.com/2020/04/shock-report-swedish-reporter-sweden-will-reach-herd-immunity-2-wks-countries-locked-just-postponed-deaths-ruined-economies-firefauci/>

(2) My understanding is that, when the dark hats could not get at President Donald Trump who was inside the Mandalay Bay Resort in Las Vegas in 2017, they opened fire on people outside the building. We all were upset at the massacre outside, but the assassins missed the President. This kind of false flag is what the Alliance wants to avoid, I'm willing to bet.

Another example is Oklahoma City in 1995, when the cabal blew up the Murrah Building to destroy evidence being stored there that would have contributed to their takedown. They took down a child care center, etc., etc. There are no non-essential stores, no schools, no child-care centers, and so on that are open right now. No diversionary massacres this time. The Alliance has been learning.

The World Trade Center was blown up in 2001 to prevent NESARA from being declared. In all these false-flag operations there were significant loss of life among civilians. The lockdown is designed to see this does not happen again.

(2) "David Wilcock 4/22: Wikileaks Dumps All Files!" April 23, 2020, at <https://goldenageofgaia.com/2020/04/23/david-wilcock-4-22-wikileaks-dumps-all-files/>

(3) How is it possible *not* to alert the dark side?

(4) "Jesus through John – Truly, even in These Unsettling Times, There is Enormous Reason for Hope and for Joy," April 22, 2020, at <https://goldenageofgaia.com/2020/04/22/jesus-through-john-truly-even-in-these-unsettling-times-there-is-enormous-reason-for-hope-and-for-joy/>

Of the People, By the People, For the People: Moving from Divided to Decided

July 4, 2021

<https://goldenageofgaia.com/category/news/accountability/pandemics/page/5/>



Happy Fourth of July, America!

In 2013, I wrote that we were moving from being divided to being decided - and at no time has that ever seemed more accurate than today. (1)

In my view, the million-strong march(es) in London typifies this. I'm sure the people in the crowd differed on many questions but on wanting freedom for the world, they were united. They went from divided to decided.

They could also be said to have made a transition from "I" to "we" - from isolation and ineffectiveness to unity and collaboration.

The Sardine Movement in Italy that brought so many people together like sardines, unmasked, in protest of political corruption is another example. They went from divided to decided, from "I" to "we."

Once trust is re-established, at that moment we the people are irresistible. I say that for two reasons.

First, the energies are rising and affecting the dark as much as us. The honest among them will be feeling the awakening of love.

We're their kin. They never signed up to shoot us.

The dishonest will be embroiled in the very unpleasant feelings that arise in the clearing process. This will affect their judgment, patience, and perseverance.

They can count. They know when they're facing a tsunami of love. Their only concern is survival and, in their world, that goes to the fittest (translation: biggest). They'll face strong pressures to turn tail and run.

Second, we're banding together for principles so basic to a quiet and enjoyable life - peace and freedom - that no one can fail to respond to them at some level and feel dissonance if they ignore them.

As long as we remember that we have strength in love, peace, and numbers, not in weapons or force, I think our demonstrations will be effective.



This planet has been embroiled in conflict for millennia, most of it because of residual hatred and related issues.

In my view, we can't keep creating the wars of the future out of our self-righteousness and vengefulness today. For wars to stop, we have to stop hating and start loving.

At some point the creation of residue has to cease. Only peace leaves no residue.

At some point the bill in totality must be forgiven. Some generation has to put an end to the strife. We're saying to the nations of the world: Stop the feuding.

We need to switch to win/win processes of negotiation. The threat of force has to be absent from our deliberations.

Only in peace - local, national, and global - can growth and prosperity for all take root. And that growth and prosperity is waiting in the wings.

Only in peace can the restoration of trust occur and this planet return to a very new normal - in which *all* of its governments are of the people, by the people, for the people.

Footnotes

(1) "Moving from Being Divided to Being Decided," August 27, 2013, at <https://goldenageofgaia.com/2013/08/27/moving-from-being-divided-to-being-decided/>

We the People

April 24, 2020

<https://goldenageofgaia.com/2020/04/24/we-the-people-2/>



If there ever was a face-off between two global armies in recent times, it's happening as we speak.

This is as close as we're ever going to get to Armageddon. Not much of a show, eh? Well, no wonder. They have all the innocent bystanders indoors. No false flags this time. No mass shootings.

How will it end? It may very well be, as the poet said, "not with a bang but a whimper." One side is weakened and allegedly being rounded up at this moment. There are not many avenues opened to it any longer.

It looks like all the aces are in the hands of the Alliance, the Constitutionals, the Patriots, whatever you wish to call them. The President's Team (military and political) have the executive orders. They have the indictments and the armed forces to act on them.

They have the NSA and incriminating evidence on royals, billionaires, celebrities, many people we regard as icons.

They now own the Fed and can print it out of existence, to be followed by the Reval and GCR (gold-backed).

Notice the timing of Wikileaks' ostensibly-complete dump of its files onto the Internet. (1) It occurred on the same day that David Wilcock's sources confirmed that the takedown had begun (April 22, 2020 ----> 22-22-22).

At the same time as the white hats are taking the cabal down, we citizen journalists are given the green flag to begin researching the Wikileaks data dump. That so points to planning and collaboration.

If I were in the mainstream media, I'd be squirming in my seat right now. If I had a shred of consciousness, I'd be wondering when it might be time to jump.

I assume that the Alliance are far along in the operation and that it's been successful. If it weren't, I don't think we'd be hearing about it.

I expect to hear in a few days that gun-running and drug-running rings as well as child-trafficking networks have been disrupted and their members arrested.

Still standing, on the other side, are Bill Gates, who is alleged to have funded people to develop and transport Covid-19 virus (over which he has a patent). He also has a vaccine in development with microchips in it. (2) His alleged co-conspirators include Drs. Fauci and Birx, and the NIH, WHO, Fort Detrick, CDC, etc. They are the latest standard bearers for the New World Order, a steadily shrinking group - in charge of Plan B.

What is Plan B? In my view, it's a global pandemic and toxic, chipped vaccine. Matthew Ward describes it (my apologies for repeating the quote) and explains why its potency is just not there:

"What is not publicized because it is known by only a few is that the intention of the coronavirus was to decrease the world's population by billions. That will not happen because [star] family members reduced the laboratory-designed virus's potency to the greatest possible extent." (3)

Plan A was a nuclear World War III, but no nuclear weapons can be exploded any longer on the planet. (4) That plan literally fizzled out.

I'm going to call Project Bluebeam, Plan C. According to it, images of Jesus and UFOs are beamed holographically onto the sky. War of the Worlds follows and citizens again find themselves in lockdown. (5)

The pandemic itself is being revealed as no more virulent than the seasonal flu, as Matthew predicted.

Meanwhile the Alliance have gotten wind of the cabal's plans and determined to use them as cover for their clampdown. (6)

The white hats will observe the law and some will die because of it; the dark hats will not observe it, until apprehended, at which time they'll stand on their rights.

But power will have changed hands on this planet by then. This is not like World War 1, where exhausted nations didn't want to think about war again. This is not like World War 2, where hostilities continued for decades after between former allies.

My understanding is that this is a clean sweep - just and fair but final.

Or it's simply wish fulfillment. It's what I want to see happen - a clean sweep with fair and thorough judicial proceedings and non-punitive but appropriate outcomes.

Above and beyond it all, I want the harm being visited upon children globally to stop. Cartels, mafias, gangs, traffickers, mercenaries, dictators all must leave the world's stage now.

What the armed forces of the world are showing us on, under and above the Earth is that power and control have passed from former management to We the People.

From here on in - and this *is* wish fulfillment - I hope that Earth's new management team run things in accordance with the universal laws and the divine qualities, the foremost of which is love.

Footnotes

(1) "Wikileaks Full Data Dump," April 24, 2020, at <https://goldenageofgaia.com/2020/04/24/wikileaks-full-data-dump/>

(2) See ID2020.org.

(3) Matthew's Message, April 2, 2020, at <https://www.matthewbooks.com>.

(4) Archangel Michael explains in 2018. I'll leave in the extended discussion for interest's sake.

Steve: Did the cabal launch a nuclear missile [towards Hawaii]?

Archangel Michael: No. First of all, if the missiles were launched they would be in the purview of your star family and you know that no nuclear war at this time or later will be permitted.

No, this was a false alarm quite literally. Now, was it a false alarm with malintent? The answer is “yes.”

Steve: A false alarm with malintent?

AAM: Yes

Steve: So the cabal staged it. Is that what you say?

AAM: We are saying that that is correct, yes.

Steve: All right. But the white hats turned it to their advantage, did they not?

AAM: Yes, that is correct.

Steve: Now, I know the galactics would never blow up anything without removing the people first. That’s a correct statement isn’t it?

AAM: That is absolutely a correct statement and let us be very clear. The galactics are not in the habit or in the position to blow anything up. That is outside the realm of their mission.

Steve: I thought they took out the deep military underground bunkers in 2011.

AAM: But they did not take them down with explosions, dear heart. (Archangel Michael in a personal reading with Steve Beckow through Linda Dillon, Jan. 18, 2018.)

(5) In one of my favorite, quotes, Adamu in 2008 reassured us that we had nothing to fear from Project Bluebeam:

"Some of you have all manner of fears about a so-called Project Bluebeam. Others fear our ships will be attacked and this could trigger a war and so on and so on. My young friends, I can send messages ... full time all day every day, until the day we arrive and every day there will be those that present new fearful scenarios that I might have to dispel. This is because you are falling for the manipulation games of those that do not wish for this event to take place.

"Please, take a second. Try to think. If we are able to surround your planet with millions of ships of living light. If we are able to bring ships across thousands of

light years in an instant. If our consciousness resides outside of space and time. If we can manifest a ship many miles across by desire alone. If we can defeat a warring enemy without ever attacking them. If we can disable your nuclear devices without touching them. If we can balance your planetary magnetosphere. I could go on and on. The point is, if we can do all these things and so much more, do you honestly think your Earth cabal's tin toys and party favours are going to get in our way? They are not.

"We ... could, if it was in our consciousness, destroy them right now. But we will not. Because, you see, we know that they are us. We know that they are actually one with us. They just don't know this yet. So in summary. They would destroy us but cannot. We could destroy them but will not. And that is the state of play.

"It would seem on the face of it to bring about a stalemate, but it doesn't. We are winning. And do you know how we proceed to win? Not by attacking them, not by hurting them. No, in fact by loving them. Each and every being that comes to us and says I am tired of fighting, I am tired of fear, I am tired of pain, I am tired of being alone. Each one is welcomed to us. And so over time it is an absolute inevitability that all will return to the oneness." ("Adamu Speaking," Sept. 29, 2008, at <http://tinyurl.com/yde2bpn>.)

(6) Given that the noose has been steadily tightening, I suspect that many Hollywood celebrities are waiting for the hammer of pedophilia charges to fall - many human traffickers, priests, Satanists, sex predators of every shade as well.

Adrenochrome users among the elite are rumored to have no resistance to Coronavirus and someone is alleged to have spiked the Adrenochrome supply with CV19.... Those wishing to go will find a means to fulfill their wish. I understand that any means will be honored.

Matthew's Message via Suzy Ward, July 19, 2015

<https://www.matthewbooks.com/july-19-2015/>



With loving greetings from all souls at this station, this is Matthew. Many of your analysts think that the Greek people's resounding "No" on the recent referendum put their country on the road to irreversible economic ruin. The country will manage. "No" put the Illuminati on the road to irreversible economic ruin.

Going back a long, long ways, bartering worked splendidly in communities, but the expanding borders of commerce required a different means of exchange; and with the introduction of coinage, money became the axis on which your world turned. The forerunners of the Illuminati and later that group itself controlled the turning by devising taxation, banking and lending systems; and, as centuries passed, "numbered" bank accounts, stock markets, Federal Reserve System, International Monetary Fund, regulating agencies and credit cards with usurious interest rates. Everything they established was specifically designed to add to their fortunes, tighten their economic control over the peoples, and increase their influence within national governments.

The Illuminati began as a cohesive group of like-minded individuals whose objective was world domination. As time went by, egos grew and tempers flared, and eventually two competitive factions with that same goal emerged. Later, the Rothschilds and their adherents, who operate out of London and the Vatican, came up with a plan to solidify their control throughout Europe—the European Union, European Central Bank and euro currency. Let us borrow your expression, "How's that working for you?" There is no bandage large enough to patch the crack the Greek vote made in the Rothschild network. The crack will spread like a spider

web around the world and into it will fall the Rockefeller faction headquartered in Washington, DC, and on Wall Street.

As if that isn't enough for both factions to deal with—and Pope Francis' goodness and wisdom keeps upsetting their apple cart—now there's the agreement between negotiators from several major nations and Iran's leaders that their country will not pursue development of a nuclear weapon. It is no surprise that Israeli Prime Minister Netanyahu, a top-ranking Illuminati, denounced the agreement or that Illuminati in the United States Congress and members whose election campaigns were funded by that group are opposing President Obama's efforts to get congressional approval. They want to invade Iran and, along with taking over that country's oil, reap the riches that come from producing the machinery of war.

The vibrations of intensifying light that led to those reversals for the Illuminati will keep increasing as the planet continues on its ascension course. If we could tell you when their total undoing will be, we would do so joyously; but activity in Earth's energy field of potential indicates that their inevitable demise will come in stages, not one fell swoop. They still have some power, dwindling though it is, in their “black ops” branch of the CIA; other intelligence sources, including Mossad; high-ranking personnel in some military forces; leverage within mainstream media and some governments; and huge caches of monies to initiate or exacerbate uprisings, fund the Islam State, and pay their minions to hack computer systems, oversee the street drug trade, fill your skies with chemtrails, deny pollution's contribution to climate change, or disseminate false information on the Internet.

While a few within the higher ranks of both Illuminati factions are talking with principals in reform movements, the hardliners are talking about joining forces; some have abandoned their fast-sinking ship, died of natural causes or by their own hand, or been arrested. You would recognize some names, most you would not, and it is unlikely that any of the Illuminati will be identified as such in mainstream news reports.

Upheavals will keep popping up as the ages-old light vs dark battle for Earth's civilization at last is nearing its end. You have waited a long time to see the light triumph as predestined, and you can welcome the bumpy ride through the last phases. However, most of the populace don't know about that long conflict or that everything transpiring and what is ahead is about planetary and personal ascension out of millennia of dark bondage.

Many people are fearful or angry, and with each new bump, others will have the same reactions. Your calmness, yet excitement, and explaining to the extent individuals are receptive can encourage them to have an optimistic outlook. But please do not be disheartened if family and friends don't respond positively—they will waken in their own times of readiness.

And, we ask that you keep foremost in your thoughts that every person in your world is a part of God, by whatever name the Supreme Being in this universe is called. Every person is inextricably connected at soul level with all others, and God's love for each and every one is unconditional. Seeing "offenders" through God's eyes doesn't mean wanting them to forego justice by your world's standards—already this has come to some and shall befall others. What it does mean is, you will uplift yourselves and your world by envisioning those individuals within the light rather than focusing on their punishment. The impartial, nonjudgmental and unavoidable laws of the universe will serve them justice in a spirit world according to their lifetime deeds.

LOVE and PEACE

Suzanne Ward

"Matthew's Message, July 19, 2015," channeled by Suzy Ward, at <http://www.matthewbooks.com/july-19-2015/>

Battle of Memes in a War of Words

October 11, 2019

<https://goldenageofgaia.com/2019/10/11/battle-of-memes-in-a-war-of-words/>



What a crazy situation we're in.

Political debate has descended into name-calling.

People are inventing memes as fast as they can so that what used to be fairly-distinguishable positions now mean whatever you want them to.

What do "right" and "left" signify any more? Anything you want, right?

And what happened to the "center"? Well, I tell you, that'd be my position if I thought taking one would work.

Michael assesses the situation:

"Humans (and now I speak for the collective again) have lost the sense of prudence, of balance. It is extremes, extremes in behaviour, extremes in emotionality, extremes in belief systems...

"Bring them back to the centre." (1)

Back to balance, moderation, groundedness, calmness, stillness.

Memes are fine to rally people. But they also trivialize political debate. They're not new. "Give me liberty or give me death" is a meme. They have their pros and cons.

Meanwhile, in the world outside the Internet right now, there seem to be issues piled on issues and complexity piled on complexity.

Here's one case in point to illustrate the complexity: Greta Thunberg. Yes, I admire her. And yet some folks represent her as being influenced by Soros et al. Do I know if she's influenced by Soros? Michael says she's not. (2)

More complexity: Do I believe in the view of climate change that Greta holds? No, I don't. You know that I accept the galactic view that the climate is in fact being brought to a globally-temperate state. (3)

But I admire her willingness to spark a global movement. At sixteen? Heavens, at sixteen, I was smoking my lungs out and looking cool.

But let's not stop with Greta. Let's add another layer of complexity to reporting climate change as an issue.

Some people whose point of view I share, who are quite well known to lightworkers, use *ad hominem* arguments (personal attacks), memes, proof by repetition, bias, etc., as their argumentation - shaming and blaming their subjects.

I won't use non-credible articles like these as evidence despite the stature of the author in the lightworker community. So even research from my colleagues is sometimes unusable for - in a word - bias.

So now what?

How do I make sense of this maze of issues, that just keeps on growing in complexity?

Folks, I tell you now, I'm not going to try. Michael once told me:

Archangel Michael: You have stood at the edge of the fray and you have inserted not only rationality but a sense of balance and of light and of peace. So for this I commend you.

Steve: But go no further, right?

AAM: Yes. Because this has the energy of quicksand. It will suck you dry.
(4)

I totally know he's right. Suck us dry. That's why I never chose to look into this area in any depth. The closest I came to it was reading *How to Succeed in Office Politics* when I was a young office employee.

Taking a side (pro-Trump, anti-Trump, pro-Greta, anti-Greta, pro-Dems, anti-Dems) immediately lowers one's consciousness under the weight of duality and the density it brings.

The Divine Mother has asked us to "build what is divinely beautiful. I give you my divine authority to do so." (5) I'm convinced that if we build what is divinely beautiful, the recalcitrants will come. (6) Sanat Kumara gave this advice:

"Do not engage in the mayhem and chaos. Do not bother any more trying to convince the recalcitrants. Make your side of the fence, as it were, your pathway so attractive, so beautiful and easy that everybody wants to go there; the same way as it once happened that everybody wanted to go to Venus." (7)

On top of that, I get joy out of building the new. I very much honor those, like Greta, who are playing a much-needed global-activist role amid all the chaos. When the work of rejuvenating Mother Earth begins, I fully expect to see Greta in the vanguard.

So I'll be over here, taking note of major events and trends. But otherwise I'll be quietly continuing to lay the groundwork for a cross-cultural spirituality, exploring what we might do after the Reval to build Nova Earth, tracking the delegations, and explaining what's happening right now in individual and collective consciousness.

Footnotes

(1) Archangel Michael in a personal reading with Steve Beckow through Linda Dillon, Feb. 14, 2019.

(2) Steve: Is Greta Thunberg under George Soros's influence or command?

Archangel Michael: No. (Ibid., Oct. 1, 2019.)

(3) See “Climate Change is not Caused by “Global Warming” – Part 1/2 (Repost),” August 3, 2019, at <https://goldenageofgaia.com/2019/08/03/climate-change-is-not-caused-by-global-warming-part-1-2-repost/>

“Climate Change is not Caused by “Global Warming” – Part 2/2 (Repost),” August 4, 2019, at <https://goldenageofgaia.com/2019/08/04/climate-change-is-not-caused-by-global-warming-part-2-2-repost/>

“Is Climate Change a Global Disaster?,” March 2, 2019, at <https://goldenageofgaia.com/2019/03/02/is-climate-change-a-global-disaster/>

(4) Archangel Michael in a personal reading with Steve Beckow through Linda Dillon, Sept. 2, 2016.

(5) “Transcript ~ The Divine Mother: Take Up Your Divine Authority, AHWAA, February 23, 2017,” February 28, 2017, at <https://goldenageofgaia.com/2017/02/28/transcript-divine-mother-take-divine-authority-ahwaa-february-23-2017/>

(6) My belief is that those who have the strength to make the transition from major bad apple to lightworker will follow our lead when they get that we're not following theirs, admit that theirs is failing, and see what we're building instead.

(7) “Sanat Kumara: Universal Law, Operating System for Nova Earth,” July 21, 2017, at <http://goldenageofgaia.com/2017/07/21/video-transcript-sanat-kumara-universal-law-operating-system-for-nova-earth/>.

It's a Matter of Behavior

November 18, 2020

<https://goldenageofgaia.com/2020/11/18/its-all-a-matter-of-behavior/>



Peace costs nothing....

Two questions arise that seem to determine peace or war, an end to the cycle or one more turn of the wheel of human suffering:

- (1) How far do we wish to go?
- (2) Under what conditions would we stop?

(1) People who want to control the world - or the better part of it - are usually shown to be willing to go much farther than those who oppose them, though in the beginning they seem to show concern for public opinion. Their concern either reins them in or encourages them to hide their doings.

The Night of the Long Knives, in which Hitler and his associates murdered their opponents and rivals, is an example of people going farther than anyone else in Germany at the time would even contemplate going.

Stalin murdered not only his opponents and rivals but millions of innocent others. He definitely went farther than anyone around him in Russia, perhaps before him and almost certainly after him.

In some wars, we see atrocity visited upon atrocity in a cycle of attack/revenge that never ends. The Middle East can seem to be this way.

How far do people wish to go?

(2) Under what conditions would we stop?

Peace costs nothing but war is very expensive. It takes somebody's money to keep it running. Armies need pay, food, clothing, shoes, weapons, ammunition, transports, attack vehicles, gasoline, repair shops, spare parts, on and on.

Therefore when everyone runs out of money, they run out of pay, food, clothing, etc. Their armies fall apart as Germany's did in World War II. But the same is not the case with peace.

Peace is the default. Peace isn't low-maintenance; peace itself is no-maintenance. It always *is*.

The people who profit from wars and want to see them kept running are willing to subsidize them.

Under what conditions would they - and their mercenaries - stop?

Again the same thing seems to be true, that they're as concerned about public opinion as Adolf Hitler was before he cinched his hold on power. If public opinion calls for them to be investigated and arrested for crimes against humanity and war crimes, they know they'll face justice.

Not only do war profiteers and and genocidal killers shrink from public opinion. Anyone doing anything underhanded does.

But if I were to say to you, let's go after the war profiteers, no, that would simply be another turn of the wheel. And the wheel needs to stop with this generation.

No, George Bush. We *will* find out what you've done and we won't string you up from the nearest lamp post, as you feared.

What we have to do now is withdraw our consent, as a world, from the behavior, not from the people.

It isn't that I'm not sure we can accomplish that globally. It's that I worry that we lack the will as a world to do it in the face of the work it may take. (1)

I don't say this critically. I say it because I think right now the mass of the world is (rightfully) worried about and focused on survival.

But we can start with lightworkers, who know what's happening and serve the Divine Plan. We can start with actually listing the things we decline to support or tolerate in our midst any more.

Sooner or later we're going to have to mobilize world opinion. Michael tells me I keep looking for a savior. OK, if the white hats are not our saviors, if we really are, then, in my opinion, this is something we need to do:

People who are involved in pursuits which can only be described as evil or inhumane, who will cease and desist, are welcome back in the herd. But people who won't stop are not welcome until they do. It's a matter of behavior.

Footnotes

(1) And, as always, I can talk about the idea, but acting on any one idea would make the writing I do impossible.

The Woodenness of Authoritarianism

August 12, 2010

<https://goldenageofgaia.com/2010/08/12/the-woodenness-of-authoritarianism/>



As we examine issues like the local police aiding BP in the Gulf or supposedly "independent" experts advising the World Health Organization while receiving money from Big Pharma, one thing about the behavior of the cabal seems clearer to me.

The cabal runs by methods like bribery, fear, and blackmail. It doesn't engender creativity in at least its lower ranks. It expects them to "get with the program" and follow orders. You remember the capo in the movie saying "I don't pay you to think. I do the thinking around here." I think that about captures it.

It values predictability, success, and loyalty. If you break rank, become a loose cannon, or fail, you run the risk of being eliminated. And their members, once they are firmly snared, are made to understand that in no uncertain terms.

Because the cabal works in this manner, there is often an almost zombie-like quality to their behavior. (The words "redneck" and "goon" come to mind.) The cabal's soldiers seem capable of going in only one direction and that's forward.

In my view, some local police have become enlisted into the cabal's program of domination through erecting a police state. Some "independent experts" with WHO have become enrolled into the cabal's program of depopulating the globe through the use of manufactured pandemics and toxic vaccines. Once having agreed to serve the cabal's agendas, I think a lot of them don't see any way out of following the program til the bitter end.

Uncorrupted people seem to have a certain agility or nimbleness so that they can abandon efforts that are revealed to be headed in the wrong direction or admit mistakes, like Anderson Cooper did not so long back in a CNN news broadcast. But corrupted people seem to have a greatly-diminished agility and an apparent inability to admit mistakes. They seem to keep spinning the party line all the way to jail.

They remain dangerous because many of them appear to be willing to use deadly force on ordinary citizens. But they are highly susceptible to prosecution because of their woodenness.

I think many in the cabal genuinely believed they would succeed in taking over the world. They've had it good since the Reagan years when the government began taking apart the regulatory framework. They had it swell in the Bush years, blowing up buildings with impunity and stripping the citizens of more and more rights and freedoms. It looked like they would pull off the epitome of the "national security state," a docile population and an iron-fisted security machine. I think they got arrogant and careless.

So, as you watch researchers begin to uncover connections between the World Health Organization's expert advisers and Big Pharma or read about the clumsy manner in which local police serve Big Oil's interests, you may wish to watch this swaggering confidence, even arrogance, and the robotic manner in which the cabal's soldiers behave.

I don't know. This could all be a figment of my imagination but it keeps jumping out at me from the pages as I read. What shall I call this type of behavior? Fascistic? Neoconservative? Authoritarian? What word would suit you?

Whatever we call it, it makes a person mechanical and they trip themselves up in the end.

You may wonder how the cabal could leave the paper trail they do or act so arrogantly in front of the TV cameras and what I just said is my explanation - for now. I can move in more than one direction so I may change it later.

Resisting the Old World Order or Building Nova Earth?

May 23, 2018

<https://goldenageofgaia.com/2018/05/23/resisting-the-old-world-order-or-building-nova-earth/>



I've recovered from my recent yearly TV Fest while away from home.

I had to keep my brain in a bottle of sudsy water overnight, but it seems to be working again now.

We lightworkers know that we'll have little success trying to change the minds of the dark actors. We've been advised not to go that route. ...

I'm interested in building the new, rather than proselytizing the old. (1)

What does it look like for me to build the new? Perhaps that may help you consider your own role.

I'm like an architect. I design things in my head.

I'm paid to be a dreamer. I have other roles as well - reporting the truth, explaining strange events to newcomers, managing a group of companies, etc. But I'm mainly paid to dream.

As it turns out, there's a committee of five on the other side tasked to keep me in dreams. And I never feel short of them - these days. I did years ago.

I am dreaming of: A global (cross-cultural) spirituality; joyful listening; heartfelt sharing; basic universal incomes for several countries; gender equality on the planet; an end to war.

The sign outside the door reads, "Dream Dept." Let's pretend that that's the only department in a very large building in a City of Light and you're about to add the second department. What would it be?

Nova Earth needs everything and everyone. Name your department and claim it. Start building it. Get in on the ground floor, pun intended.

So, no, I have no more interest in being force-fed commercials, with a chaser of content. But I do have great and lasting interest in building Nova Earth. Let me use my time for that.

Footnotes

(1) Sure enough, as soon as I finished this article, I returned to work on the dictionary. And what quote came up?

"We would strongly advise you to ... back away from the chaos and the drama. Do not be an active participant. It can only distract you.

"This is massive distraction and so many are engaging in the blame-fault-shame-guilt game and that is of the old third.

"If there is a conspiracy, and there are many, the greatest conspiracy is to have the human race re-engage, re-energize the old false paradigms of the old third of which fault and blame and shame and guilt are primary." (Archangel Michael in a personal reading with Steve Beckow through Linda Dillon, Nov. 5, 2016.)

Will the Economy Collapse?

Jan. 31, 2015

<https://goldenageofgaia.com/2015/01/31/will-economy-collapse/>



Credit: Veterans Today

Illuminati structures are falling all over the planet and no statistic tells the story in sharper detail than the deaths that are occurring in key cabal areas.

The Illuminati appear to be taking down anyone who could do further damage to them. The number of bankers and scientists who've died in the recent past (going on statistics from, mid-2013 in the case of bankers; from 2014 in the case of scientists) seems to tell the story.

Approximately 65 bankers have died in suspicious circumstances since that time, from being rammed by cars while riding a bicycle, to hearts suddenly stopping, (1) to leaping - or being pushed - from buildings. (2)

One banker is said to have "died from seven or eight self-inflicted wounds from a nail gun fired into his torso and head." (3)

I don't know about you, but if I received one wound in my finger from a nail gun, I'd be totally incapacitated. I'm not sure how a person could shoot seven or eight nails into his torso and then his head. But these reports are published without comment or question.

Approximately 74 scientists have died in the past two years. (4) Some have been tropical disease experts (AIDS, Ebola); others working on high-security projects; others working on space-related projects. Some have been people who began to suspect that they were working on black projects and tried to withdraw, only to be killed.

We know that many pandemics (AIDS, Ebola, SARS, swine flu, avian flu, etc.) were created by the black ops folks at Fort Detrick. (5) Are these deaths an attempt to prevent whistle-blowing or hide past sins?

Many commentators look at the chaos and turmoil that's occurring and predict the complete collapse of society or the economy. Here's an example: Jim Rickerts claiming to speak with the sanction of every national-security agency in the U.S. Put your shields up before watching.

<https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=9lcNrJVlgb8>

Is our society or the economy going to collapse? The answer, according to our sources, is no.

A distinction must be made between the collapse of the Illuminati structures and the collapse of social and economic structures generally. Jesus said last summer that "the final wars and conflicts [will] enter into a phase of self-destructive collapse or melt-down from which [the cabal] will not recover." (6) We're in that phase now, but it doesn't mean that everything will fall.

To the largest extent, institutions will be reformed, as Archangel Michael discusses here:

"I am not speaking of the collapse of financial systems, which would cause panic and disarray. But what we are talking about is reorganization.

"Now, usually reorganization is a bureaucratic term for shuffling the deck with the same cards. That is not what I am referring to. We are talking about reorganization of financial systems — political financial systems,

bureaucratic financial systems, global financial systems — that are becoming more congruent with the divine qualities of equity, of fairness, of ethical behavior, of charity, of prudence, and of becoming." (7)

Matthew Ward explained that the foundations of the new economy are already laid under the foundations of the old.

"The global economy, which is a product of smoke and mirrors, to use your term, is irreparable. The foundation of the new system has been slid under the old so that when its collapse comes, the new foundation will be well established. That will enable the transition from the old system to the new to come about without the dam breaking." (8)

He reassured us that those who'll direct the new economy are ready to take the helm.

"The teeter-tottering of the international economy cannot be sustained much longer, nor can the history of its control by the Illuminati's illegal manipulations remain hidden much longer. They are using obscure legal processes to hold onto their ill-gotten fortunes. Thus we cannot tell you when the economic collapse will come.

"However, the time cannot be far off because many nations are bankrupt or on the verge, and their leaders and economists know that there is no financial backing for the daily computer transactions in the trillions of dollars and other currencies.

"When the collapse does come, welcome it in the knowledge that those who will direct the new system are at the ready and during the transition will keep financial disruptions to a minimum. You can lessen the anxiety of those around you by remaining positive, and you can do that confidently, knowing that Earth's Golden Age is right around the corner." (9)

SaLuSa offered a similar picture.

"Already the foundations are in place for a quick change, where your financial systems are concerned. Our allies in many countries are agreed on a plan for a metals-backed currency, and the end of the paper currency that has led you into bankruptcy." (10)

At the end of 2012, he said:

"Your present government, along with others largely in your Western World, are near to being replaced and it is an important move that will enable so many other things to go forward. They cannot handle the present crisis brought about by the collapse of a number of banks, and the corrupt systems used by them to bolster their own profits through false trading

"The answers are already known to us, and the new ways are prepared and ready for implementation at very short notice." (11)

And finally Saul encouraged us not to feel despondent at the changes that are occurring.

"Do not become upset as the markets flounder and then founder, as this will only be a temporary destabilization which is a necessary precursor to the establishment of the new worldwide monetary and financial system. The new system will enable the distortions and errors — which the inadequacies of your present system allowed and encouraged — to be set to rights. Then, true global cooperation of a completely harmonious nature, and that is good for all and good for the planet, will be possible and will come into operation.

"As economic stability returns, safety valves will be installed to ensure that the liquidity of the financial system can no longer be threatened or drained away by unseen or unexpected leaks." (12)

So the fall of the Illuminati economy has been planned and is being carried out. But that doesn't mean the fall of the international economy generally. The foundations of the new economy have been laid and its leaders are ready to take charge quickly and ease the new economy into operation. The new economy will solve the problems that have plagued us for so many decades and reverse the trend of concentrating money in ever fewer hands.

Footnotes

(1) Similar to Tim Russert, ABC's *Meet the Press* host, who was about to announce that 9/11 was an inside job when he was found dead of a heart attack. The CIA have untraceable drugs that can make the heart stop.

(2) Michael Tyler, "List of dead bankers 2015 – conspiracy update," *Value Walk*, Jan. 22, 2015, at <http://www.valuewalk.com/2015/01/bankers-suicide-conspiracy/> and Tyler Durden, "Cheerful" Dutch Financier Becomes 4th ABN Amro Banker Suicide," *Zero Hedge*, Jan. 24, 2015, at <http://www.zerohedge.com/news/2015-01-24/cheerful-dutch-financier-becomes-4th-abn-amro-banker-suicide>.

(3) Michael Tyler, "List of dead bankers 2015," *ibid.*

(4) IWB, "Another Dead NASA Scientist 'What Do They Know'?" *Investment Watch*, Jan. 13, 2015, at <http://investmentwatchblog.com/another-dead-nasa-scientist-what-do-they-know/> and Steve Quayle, "Dead Scientists 2004-2015," *SteveQuayle.com*, at <http://www.stevequayle.com/index.php?s=146>.

(5) "An important part of this diabolical scheme to create plagues, which during your history have caused massive fear and death tolls, was the conditioning of Earth's peoples to regard death as the ultimate in fear." (Matthew's Message, Nov. 19, 2009, at <http://www.matthewbooks.com/mattsmessage.htm>) He continued: "God has authorized extraterrestrial intervention to prevent all ... attempts [to destroy Earth's population] including the neutralizing of manmade viruses that were intended to create pandemics." (*Ibid.*, Dec. 21, 2008) See also "David Guyatt: Did the Pentagon Manufacture AIDS as a Biological Weapon?" Jan. 20, 2012, at <http://goldenageofgaia.com/2012/01/20/david-guyatt-did-the-pentagon-manufacture-aids-as-a-biological-weapon>.

(6) Jesus via John Smallman, July 12, 2014, at <http://johnsmallman2.wordpress.com>

(7) "Archangel Michael: Violence and War Cannot Continue – Part 2/2," Sept. 4, 2013, at <http://goldenageofgaia.com/2013/09/archangel-michael-violence-and-war-cannot-continue-part-22/>.

(8) Matthew's Message, Oct. 21, 2012.

(9) Matthew's Message, Oct. 11, 2010.

(10) SaLuSa, May 28, 2010.

(11) SaLuSa, Dec. 28, 2012.

(12) Saul, May 5, 2010, at <http://johnsmallman.wordpress.com>

The Twilight of the Gods

April 8, 2022

<https://goldenageofgaia.com/2022/04/08/the-twilight-of-the-gods/>



For years and years, people who pushed the frontiers of knowledge were ridiculed. We now know that the CIA brought in a policy of ridiculing opponents - contactees as wingnuts and delusionals, anyone who investigated 9/11 or President Kennedy's assassination as a conspiracy theorist, and so on.

Now, here we are, facing into a war in the Ukraine and I know I come at it with war wounds from all the past abuse. We may be afraid to stand our ground or be identified for fear of getting taken apart by the mainstream media. Or we may think there's nothing we can do. No way to make a difference.

In my view, there's a great deal we can do.

First of all, I believe we have to start by acknowledging our wounds, if we have any. Then we need to experience them through to completion, after which we can better focus our skills on discerning what's happening. We need to be clear and resolved at this time because our Light is needed.

We know that the deep state is heavily involved in the Ukraine. Nazism has survived there as well, apparently. Bioweapons labs were manufacturing race-specific pathogens, some aimed at Russians. They were being stored in hospitals, under Chernobyl, etc.

Matthew Ward said recently:

"For decades the Rothschild faction of the Illuminati, now known more commonly as Deep State or the cabal, has centered its activities in Ukraine. Those include controlling governments of countries in the European Union, production and storage of bio-and chemical weaponry, money laundering, computer hacking globally, propaganda in social media, sex trafficking, pedophilia, and imprisoning people for satanic rituals. Individuals in the United States and other countries also are heavily involved financially, personally or both.

"Russians didn't go into Ukraine to conquer the country. They went to destroy hundreds of placements where those aforementioned activities were entrenched. When any could be handled in residential or business areas, that's where Illuminati hid them." (1)

We must know all about the deep state by now. We've read the Rockefeller 2010 Lockstep Report, read the Covid Playbook, watched Klaus Schwab - If you're like me, you're convinced the deep state wants to take control of the world, reduce the population to 500 million, and enslave the survivors in service to themselves as a ruling class.

They're at work doing that, in this phase, through a toxic vaccine that threatens to kill large numbers of us. But a war would do equally well. And more pandemics are in the works.

Knowing this, in my view, we need to not betray our knowledge and buy the propaganda line that the deep state is pumping out at this moment. If there's any residual sheeple in us, I believe, we need to give ourselves a good shake awake.

And, no, in my opinion, it isn't necessary that we "do something." Our chief impact, I think, is on the collective consciousness. Just by being aware of the truth we impact the "cloud." If we go another mile and send love to the Ukraine, to

dispel the darkness, that's doing something that I'm now convinced has genuine impact.

Does meditation help? Matthew answers:

"A number of you have asked if meditation really is helping in that respect. Yes, indeed it is! Individually, in a local group or computerized gatherings or by agreement for a global meditation time, visualizing and focusing on the glorious world you want definitely is helping that come into being. The ability to "move mountains" is not a fantasy—you have innate abilities to accomplish marvels!" (3)

Mass meditations for peace in the Ukraine - and world peace - are greatly encouraged.

Not only do they send streamers into the consciousness cloud, reducing the darkness, but they free the hands of the galactics to intervene because you have spoken.

And that's the third thing: Our star family guarantee that no nuclear arms can be used. They also ensure that a regional war does not become an international war.

What we can do is to pray to them to intervene, save lives, and neutralize weapons. Again, that frees their hands because it's our planet: They have to be asked to intervene. (And there are exceptions to that statement.) (2)

But mostly, we'd best educate ourselves so that we have the clarity and resolve that lightworkers, in my opinion, need to have. For my part, I'm not going to allow another major international incident to pass in which the deep state extends its power without taking the steps, above, myself.

It's twilight of the gods for evil behavior. The Light - our Light - will dispel the darkness.

I'm convinced that our impact on the collective consciousness will be the way we do it.

Footnotes

(1) Matthew's Message, April 4, 2022, at <https://goldenageofgaia.com/2022/04/04/matthews-message-via-suzy-ward-april-4-2022/>

(2) Up until a divine deadline has passed. Not if someone else's free will takes precedence over ours, such as Gaia's. Etc.

(3) Loc. cit.

We'll Figure Out What to Do Next

August 2, 2020

<https://goldenageofgaia.com/2020/08/02/well-figure-out-what-to-do-next/>



Some new witness in an investigation of the Clinton/Bush crime family was bumped off the other day. Or was it "suicided"?

It reminded me of the fellow who suicided some years ago, with two bullets to the back of the head?

And there is no investigation. I can't recall there ever being an investigation of a Clinton or Bush that's gone anywhere. Not like I've been following it so I could be wrong.

How blasé have I become about what amounts to assassination. Oh, well, another one dead.

And from the law-enforcement community? Silence. No investigation.

Will you call the next witness please? Ahh, wait a minute. Maybe not.

The volcano of my root vasana of anger continues to erupt.

This situation is outrageous. Why do we allow it?

Why do we not insist on an investigation of the whole Bush/Clinton crime syndicate and every law-enforcement agency that allowed it to get away with murder.

Is there some reason we have difficulty saying, "Stop!"

Stop, stop, stop, stop!

Stop all the violence. Stop all the vengeance. Stop all the insults. Stop all of it.

For good.

We'll figure out what to do next.

⌘ Train is Leaving ⌘

Our Greatest Challenge

Sept. 18, 2012

<https://goldenageofgaia.com/ascension-as-of-2012/the-fate-of-those-who-do-not-ascend/our-greatest-challenge/>



Matthew Ward and SaLuSa have said repeatedly that the people who may have the most difficulty when the truth of our history is revealed will be people of a strong religious background – this may include religious leaders, religious orders, fundamentalists, etc.

The task of lightworkers is to see that as many as possible ascend. That's why we incarnated, many of us leaving higher dimensions and other planets to come here at this time to assist.

So not to judge or separate ourselves from anyone, but to understand how we can better assist those groups whose native impulse would be to reject Ascension, let's look at what the galactics, masters and celestials say about the strongly religious whose views might see them oppose the idea of ascending.

Matthew Ward confirms that reaching the deeply religious will be our greatest challenge.

“Your greatest challenge will be the people who will rebel against the truth that will be revealed about the origin and purpose of religions. Religion

forms the belief system that extends to all facets of billions of lives, and the initial reaction for the majority of adherents will be total rejection of the revelations, which if accepted, would shatter the very foundation of their lives.” (1)

He attempts to convey how we'd feel if we were in their position by constructing a different story of what our future holds for us and asking us how we would react to encountering the “truth”:

“Consider how you would feel if suddenly information disclosed worldwide were akin to this: An eternity in heaven or hell follows death; the only close connections between you and anyone else are family ties and friendships; the only civilization in the universe is on Earth; when you talk to God, if you hear an answer, it's from Satan; and if you believe differently from this, your whole life is based on lies.

“You KNOW this is not your truth, and your entire being would reject it. Those billions whose beliefs also are their very being don't know that they are living in the veil devised by dark deceivers, and they will react the same as you would.” (2)

Many who believe that Christ is the only way to salvation may be shocked to learn that this is not a true statement. Others hold that their version of God is the only god. The apocalyptic views that many fundamentalists hold are also not true, SaLuSa tells us. They may have been once, but our evolvment has altered our destiny.

“Those who uphold [fundamentalist] religious beliefs ... feel bound by the apocalyptic prophecies of their ancient teachings. Many are no longer applicable as they were given at a time when they seemed possible, but events since have changed the outcome. This year will sorely test their beliefs, but obviously like anyone else they have a future of their own creation.” (3)

Matthew tells us that accepting truth is one of the requirements for ascending.

“To physically ascend with Earth, however, does require more than living a good life, a godly life. It also requires leaving behind third density's deceitful foundation of religious beliefs and accepting the brilliant light of spiritual truth.” (4)

He tells us that those who hold mistaken views of religion must re-educate themselves into cosmic and universal truths if they are to ascend.

“If they are to make the journey with Earth into the higher densities, their reeducation into the cosmic and universal truths will be essential. And painful. For many, it will be too painful to keep on living in a world where the 'anti-Christ' for the Christians, and by whatever other terms equally apply to those firmly in the grasp of other religions, has taken over the planet.” (5)

SaLuSa discussed this matter as recently as Sept. 14, 2012, when he said: “Those souls who are deeply immersed in their religious beliefs will be amongst the last to accept the truth.” (6)

Matthew said they may depart rather than abandon their views: "Many whose religious or scientific beliefs are the foundation of their lives will choose to depart rather than accept the forthcoming truths that differ profoundly from what they were taught." (7)

He then goes on to describe what he, as an ascended master, regards as the truth that differs from the views that many among the strongly religious hold.

“The truth is, as equal parts of God — by whatever name you call the ruler of this universe — all of you are gods and goddesses with unlimited powers to manifest whatever you choose to think, feel and do.

“The truth is, religions were devised to keep you from knowing who you truly are, to keep you ignorant of the universal laws, and to create divisiveness within the populace.

“The truth is, peoples you call 'natives of the land' or 'aboriginals' are closely attuned to the universal consciousness whereas religious dogmas, especially in Western religions, were made through the centuries by church leaders to obliterate that natural attunement, control the masses and acquire wealth for themselves.” (8)

A very uncomfortable truth, SaLuSa tells us, is that many at the pinnacle of religion have altered the truth to serve their purposes of wanting power and control over the masses: “Over time [the] interpretation [of the truth] has been deliberately changed to place more power and control into the controllers’ hands, so much so that the true meaning has become obscured.” (9)

Matthew shares SaLuSa's view of the darker purposes of some religious leaders and says that many religious people will choose to die and remain in Third-Dimensionality rather than accept this truth.

“A large number of people who have lived in godly ways will choose not to ascend with Earth after the truth about the origin of religions emerges: They [religions] were designed in darkness to deceive and control the peoples, by the most divisive element of life on Earth, and reap wealth for the heads of churches.

“Although everyone on Earth knows that truth at soul level and it is a contract choice to consciously remember it, many of the devoutly religious will be unable or unwilling to accept that their deep-seated faith is founded on false teachings.

“By so doing, these individuals deny the light within truth, that they are god and goddess selves, eternally inseparable from God and all other souls in this universe. Their next pre-birth contract will again include the provision to become consciously aware of that truth during their next physical lifetime, which will be in a third-density world.” (10)

In another message, Matthew calls the acceptance of these truths the “final exam.”

“The 'final exam,' if you will, is whether they can accept the truths that shortly will start emerging about the darkness that for so long has kept your world 'in the dark,' especially control of the masses through religious dogma. Individuals who cannot accept the truths—enLIGHTenment—will choose at soul level to physically leave the planet.

“After a suitable time in Nirvana [the Spirit Planes], where they will see how they veered from their soul contracts wherein they had chosen to awaken, they will welcome the opportunity to embody in other third-density placements and resume learning at the level where it left off.” (11)

SaLuSa mentions especially those who live in or follow the advice of religious orders as having the greatest difficulty accepting these hard truths.

“We know that the most reluctant souls will be those who have placed their complete faith in religious orders. They will find it difficult to accept that they could have erred in their understanding, or have even been deliberately misled.

“For some the challenge will be too much, and they will prefer to hold onto their existing beliefs. That is of course accepted as a show of their freewill choice, and it will be honored.” (12)

I've written a number of articles on the return of the masters. The masters like Jesus, Buddha, Lao Tzu, the Ancient of Days (Sanat Kumara), and others will return to speak to their respective followers and move them away from their current views and towards the higher, universal truths.

SaLuSa, on Sept. 14, 2012, said that “that problem has been foreseen, and the respective teachers on whom their beliefs are based will return to explain what their true message was.” (13)

Matthew advises us to “not feel sad if persons dearest to you are among the non-receptive. Spiritual evolvment comes at a pace that is as unique as each soul itself is—when the time is right for your beloved people to have conscious awareness of universal knowledge and grow spiritually, they will.” (14)

So bringing the devoutly religious into the fold, so to speak, may present lightworkers with their greatest challenge. It will require a great deal of patience, understanding and compassion. What we have tried to do here is present what most likely will be their world view and spiritual understandings, as well as what the Company of Heaven calls the real purpose of some religious leaders.

These matters are something that many among the devout will not want to hear. To assist us in our work of gently trying to present to them the true view of what is happening to their world when the galactics suddenly show up above and upon it, many of the ascended masters will return to help us with our task.

Footnotes

(1) Matthew's Message, Feb. 18, 2006, at <https://www.matthewbooks.com/mattsmessage.htm>

(2) Loc. cit.

(3) SaLuSa, Feb. 24, 2012, at https://www.treeofthegoldenlight.com/First_Contact/Channeled_Messages_by_Mike_Quinsey.htm

(4) Matthew's Message, Sept. 11, 2010.

(5) Ibid., Feb. 18, 2006.

- (6) SaLuSa, Sept. 14, 2012.
- (7) Matthew's Message, Jan. 4, 2012.
- (8) Ibid., Sept. 11, 2010.
- (9) SaLuSa, Sept. 14, 2012.
- (10) Matthew's Message, Aug. 13, 2010.
- (11) Ibid., Feb. 7, 2009.
- (12) SaLuSa, Aug. 9, 2010.
- (13) Ibid., Sept. 14, 2012.
- (14) Matthew's Message, Aug. 11, 2011.

Past Tense, Future Perfect

July 16, 2015

<https://goldenageofgaia.com/2015/07/16/past-tense-future-perfect/>



After 9/11, it's my personal view that the Illuminati, who'd been planning a takeover of the world since centuries ago, grew careless because they believed they'd achieved or would soon achieve their goals.

They'd sold us on their scenarios that they'd planned since the Seventies: first the Cold War, then terrorists, then rogue nations, then asteroids, and finally extraterrestrials. These "threats" would be used to stampede the world's population into giving more and more of their civil rights away to their corrupted governments.

<https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=7ALLUuvsVkM>

Dr. Carol Rosin exposes the Illuminati agenda

They were adept at using weather-warfare weapons like HAARP to redirect hurricanes like Hurricane Katrina, cause earthquakes in Indonesia, Japan, Haiti,

Chile and New Zealand, spark forest fires, and many other acts of aggression against their own population and others around the world.

They produced pandemic viruses and seeded the skies with chemtrails, sickening the world. The vaccines they offered were toxic and designed to be fatal.

They were behind white-slavery rings, pedophilia, snuff flicks, and the international drug trade. The latter they used to finance their black projects. Government agents, like the DEA's Enrique "Kiki" Camarena, who were guilty of doing their job, were tortured and murdered probably by or at the instigation of their own country's corrupted agents.

The Illuminati captured governments, religions, education, medicine, etc.

They had a significant presence in the military. They hadn't captured it completely by any means but they believed they held the upper hand. The white hats in the military (primarily the Navy) ended up taking command of Solar Warden (the secret space fleet) as well as significant arms of the military such as Northern Command.

And, relevant to us as financial wayshowers, they captured business, commerce, banking and other areas of the economy.

I believe that, because they saw their march forward to world control and even mastery of the universe (through Solar Warden) as assured, they ceased to care about being meticulous. Pedophile parties in Washington, mortgage-tranching in the foreclosure scam, attempts to transport a nuclear bomb to the Middle East to be used against Iran - these are examples of Illuminati initiatives which were intercepted or foiled. The Illuminati began to look inept.

However all this was as nothing compared to what the unseens were doing, which you won't find in insider or whistleblower accounts. The galactics refused to allow the explosion of a nuclear bomb in space. They gathered evidence on the Illuminati to close the trap on them through legal means. They've caused ISIS's heavy machinery (tanks and trucks) not to function.

And they watch every move the Illuminati makes, allowing small-scale acts that they cannot interfere with according to the laws of freewill and karma, but preventing large-scale acts of terrorism.

The most horrendous act would have been the starting of World War III, which the Illuminati labored to ignite. They built deep, underground military bunkers to last out the nuclear winter that would follow, which bunkers the galactics destroyed in 2011. Now the Illuminati had to face what everyone else would in the event of a nuclear winter.

The galactics neutralized pandemic viruses, their vaccines and chemtrails. They intercepted money bound for Illuminati coffers and returned it to safekeeping until abundance can be spread to the world. They're at work cleaning the oceans up after the oil spills from various Illuminati companies.

This is the past we're leaving behind.

On the one hand, our entire culture from this era is tainted and doesn't supply us with rich material upon which to base what comes next.

On the other hand, the Company of Heaven has provided us with rich material upon which to base our new financial and economic structures. And we ourselves come with a genetic and spiritual inheritance that equips us as well to lead in what comes next.

By now many of us have emerged from our constructed selves - our social masks, acts, routines, numbers, etc. Many of us have had the really-troublesome core issues raised and released.

It's we ourselves that we have to fall back on. And, in my view, that is enough.

What's been raised in us over the years has been love and compassion. That's why we're about to be entrusted as stewards of the Divine Mother's abundance.

Archangel Michael often says not to look back to the old Third. It won't assist us very much to look back on the past at all, except as an object lesson of what to avoid.

We've been tasked with creating a new future.

The sacred money that we'll be working with will relieve stress in as many folks as we can reach and open up the door of opportunity. How we do our jobs will evolve if we just start in and craft and create as things unfold.

We're richly and generously guided. And we have a mastery within us that's only now starting to be revealed. The past has been tense but the future looks perfect.

I find the prospect of starting in when all the obstacles are out of the way exciting, inspiring, and energizing.

Laying New Track

July 12, 2014

<https://goldenageofgaia.com/2014/07/12/laying-new-track/>



A Train Headed for Disaster

One of my favorite stories from Werner Erhard is about a train headed for disaster. As he tells it, a passenger on a train looked out the window and saw that the train was headed for disaster.

He told the other passengers and together they went to the right side of the train (looked at conservative solutions) and looked out the window but saw that the train was still headed for disaster. Their action had made no difference.

They all then went to the left side of the train (looked at liberal solutions) and looked out the window but saw that the train was still headed for disaster. This action too had made no difference.

Going from one side to the other (looking for positional solutions) did not affect the direction the train was headed in. If nothing was done, the train would surely end up where it was headed for - disaster.

What they had to do, according to Werner, was stop the train, get out in front of it, and lay new track.

The Disaster Earth was Headed For

Our train, planet Earth, was for many years headed for disaster. That disaster was prepared for us by a cabal which called itself the Illuminati and the “New World Order.” Its agents were to be found in secret alliances in government administration, the CIA, the FBI, Homeland Security, FEMA, etc. and in other countries around the world.

Their plan had various strategies. One was to shift the world’s wealth from some nations to others, by such tactics as causing the collapse of the national economies of Thailand, South Korea, Russia and others.

It was then concentrated in fewer and fewer hands in the wealthy nations until it ended up in the hands of the "One Percent." The wealth of the world was drained from the world and concentrated in a few hands.

That strategy was helped along by automation, which was used to eliminate jobs, lower wages, drop benefits packages, weaken unions and turn the labor market into a buyer's market.

It was also helped along by a strategy of sending factories to third-world nations where wages were lower and labor had no safeguards.

Another strategy was to assassinate the leaders of nations who had unseated dictators in an effort to restore democracy. The School of the Americas at Fort Benning, GA, trained these assassins.

Another was to enable multinational corporations to secure the natural resources of vulnerable countries, exploit them and leave those countries with large debts, exhausted resources, a reduced revenue stream, polluted rivers and land, etc.

Another was to cause endless regional wars. The CIA, especially under George Bush Sr., gained control of the world drug trade even while being part of an ingenuous "War on Drugs. " It was helped along by false-flag operations like 9/11 and the self-serving war on Afghanistan, which secured control of the opium/ heroin trade. Al Qaida is a CIA creation. The CIA's drug money funded its other black operations.

The Illuminati wing of the CIA is itself responsible for most of the wars that occur in the world. Its strategy is to divide and conquer, setting one group against another.

The ultimate strategy was to start a nuclear World War III to reduce the population of “useless eaters.” Members of the cabal vied with each other to secure safe-refuge tickets in the various deep-underground military bunkers (DUMBs) to last out a nuclear war.

Stopping the Train

Here's how the train was stopped.

The Illuminati bunkers were destroyed by the galactics in August of 2011. In this they were joined by white hats in the military, as Matthew Ward tells us:

“Military leaders are cooperating with the light forces to impede aggression by troops still in the Illuminati camp, and the destruction of some of their cavernous underground areas has halted heinous experiments and other covert activities.” (1)

Of the destruction of the bases, David Wilcock in a reading later said:

“The destruction of underground military facilities has been ordained for the purpose of steering the narrative on your planet to a much more favorable outcome.” (2)

SaLuSa also told us at the time:

“[The cabal cannot] stop the cleansing that is under way, that also involves making their bases inoperative and their nuclear weapons ineffective and unusable.” (3)

This may as well have been a blast from Gabrielle's trumpet for its effect in waking the cabal up.

HAARP (High-Altitude Auroral Research Project) practised weather warfare and caused or amplified many “natural” disasters such as Hurricane Katrina, the Haitian earthquake, and the Japanese tsunami. It was brought to a halt.

The engineered global pandemics and toxic vaccines were neutralized.

The derivatives crisis, which piled up a debt equivalent to \$200,000 for every man, woman and child on the planet, was allowed to play out until it ultimately brings down Illuminati control of the economy.

And on every other front, the cabal, or “recalcitrants” as they’re being more commonly called today, were corraled, contained and neutralized. Pedophiles (much more extensive than has yet been guessed), the Vatican bank, NSA spying - the truth that was promised is being revealed.

The train headed for disaster was stopped.

Laying New Track

Now we’re laying new track.

If you'd kindly permit me, let me lay a little new track. This is my personal vision for Nova Earth, a world that works for everyone. Everyone will have their own vision.

The track I'm laying has two rails - a divine and a human.

The divine rail leads to Ascension, which in our case - a mass Ascension in the physical body while simultaneously building Nova Earth - is altogether-new track. This is the assignment we've commonly taken on and it's a first in the universe.

Many ascended masters and advanced lightworkers, in sacred partnership, are making available the means and tools to assist us to prepare to ascend. We are ascending gradually and then will come an "ignition" point, to cite the Divine Mother from her July 10, 2014 *Hour with an Angel*.

Gatekeepers are leading the way and pillars are remaining at the gates of Ascension, beckoning everyone, if only etherically for now.

We’re being bathed by the Tsunami of Love, which has not yet reached its height, and our vibrations are being raised either slowly or quickly, depending on whether we view things from our perspective or from the celestials', on our way to Ascension.

That's the divine rail.

The human rail leads to a workable, you-and-me, win/win world, which is altogether-new track as well. And we're building both rails simultaneously.

At an early future date, the first instalment of wealth will be distributed to those who’ve participated in the Global Currency Reset or “Reval.” That wealth is to be used to relieve one's own distress, surely, but the invitation is there for us to use the vast majority of it in the service of the Divine Mother.

What that looks like is left up to us on our own guidance.

The Prosperity Programs, historic bonds, and many other channels of abundance will also begin flowing.

There are projects afoot that no one can talk about until after the Reval. These projects won't start up right away. They'll have to be organized first, staff hired, etc.

This phase of things seems geared to ignite our charitableness and compassion and to build lightworker networks.

Sometime after the Reval, no one knows when, NESARA (named after the American National Economic Security and Reformation Act), the new global economy, will be ushered in on the foundation of the Basel III banking procedures. When NESARA comes in, global prosperity arrives and an end to want on this planet.

Then Disclosure and we'll soon thereafter be the recipients of new technologies that will transform food, transportation, health-services delivery, education, commerce and many other aspects of life.

This is the new track we're laying as I envision it.

We're now in the planning stages, laying out the context for this first-ever, never-been-done-before world. And I hope you'll join me in contributing your vision and wisdom. This much is up to us. In the end, I think, our collective dream is exactly what we'll build.

Footnotes

(1) Matthew's Message, Mar. 1, 2012 at <https://www.matthewbooks.com/mattsmmessage.htm>.

(2) David Wilcock, "Wilcock Reading, Dec. 2011, by the Source -- with David Wilcock," Aug. 28, 2012, at <https://divinecosmos.com/start-here/davids-blog/1078-2012shift>.

(3) SaLuSa, March 16, 2012, at https://www.treeofthegoldenlight.com/First_Contact/Channeled_Messages_by_Mike_Quinsey.htm .

The Train is Leaving

November 28, 2017

<https://goldenageofgaia.com/2017/11/28/the-train-is-leaving/>



Jesus told the parable of the ten virgins summoned as bridesmaids to the Lord's feast (Matthew 25:1-13).

All ten brought their lamps, but five of them failed to bring oil in theirs.

They had to go back and get some. But, when they returned, the door to the feast hall was shut and could not be opened.

Now apply this to the phase of Ascension called "reconciliation."

In the eyes of God, we're all virgins - faultless, innocent. But some folks have filled their lamps with oil (the divine qualities) and some have refused to do so (what the Company of Heaven calls the "recalcitrants").

A very small number, the recalcitrants are holding out for the survival of a competitive and predatory order. But they'll eventually find themselves like the virgins without oil, unable to come into the feast with the Lord of the manor.

In God's eyes they're still innocent virgins, as we all are, but their progress to the feast is nonetheless blocked until they learn a few lessons they haven't learned yet, which unlock the feast-hall doors.

The wisdom of embracing the divine qualities is an example of a lesson that I think would need to be learned before we're made guests at the Lord's feast (Ascension).

We lightworkers are down here at ground level having volunteered to deal with the aftermath of all the conflict that's taken place on Earth.

Our long history of conflict has left its wounds in cellular memory and past-life remembrances, added to the trauma that lightworkers agreed to take on this lifetime as a crash course in Earth life.

If we're to help the maximum number to ascend, then we have to pay attention to reconciliation. We have to find a way to be complete as a world if we're to experience unity and then build on that foundation.

Our job is to bring along as many as want to ascend (if at all possible) and release the rest to follow their own star. Any dark soul who genuinely wishes to turn his hat around is welcome.

Those virgins with oil in their lamps - having cultivated the divine qualities like compassion, love, and joy - will find ... well, paradise, really. When I experienced higher-dimensional love, I wanted nothing else. I was in paradise for sure.

If we take love alone - and leave aside complete satisfaction, serenity, bliss, peace, etc. - love will fill us up completely; the inner tsunami of love will wash away all our tears, just as the scriptures say. It will not leave us wanting.

Once in the higher dimension, victims won't need reconciliation. They'll have their reward in Heaven (early Christian name for the Fifth Dimension) - and their healing. That reward will be immersion in a sea of love that dissolves all concerns and turns life around in a millisecond.

In my view, every person moving from darkness to light, from untruth to truth raises the collective vibration and, in the face of that, the expanded Ascension energies take in one more person on the borderline. And one more. And one more. It helps more people ascend, which is why we're here.

In a short while, the recalcitrants will have made their choice. From all the indications we've been given, the time to choose is soon. We're all of us at the station and the train is leaving. The welcome mat will never be withdrawn but free will will also be respected.

What is Our Future?

August 17, 2019

<https://goldenageofgaia.com/2019/08/17/what-is-our-future/>



If I were addressing the whole world and telling everyone what I regard as going on right now, what would I say?

Well, I'd begin by saying that, every inhabited planet, bound by time, goes through cycles.

Where we are in our cycle is important.

It's what's causing all manner of activity throughout the galaxy and beyond.

We're at the end of one cycle and the beginning of another. Some call ours the Age of Aquarius; others the Sat Yuga or Age of Truth. Many call it the New Age and a new age it is.

It's marked by a transition from one dimension of density and consciousness to another of less density. In other words, we're transitioning from the Third

Dimension of consciousness, with its attached Fourth-Dimensional astral world, to the Fifth.

The shift involves a raising of the overall vibration of our energy fields for humanity and the world.

It brings higher-dimensional settings that were formerly inaccessible into view. We'll still be able to access the Third but we can also now access the Fifth and higher.

This shift is accompanied by a gradually-increasing feeling of lightness, more moments of love, a desire to do good deeds, etc. The populace is slowly perking up and picking up, as if the pause button were released.

On the other side of things, there are people whose identity is based in behavior patterns like resist, resent, and revenge, as Werner Erhard called it.

For them, the call to experience more love may be an unwelcome one. It may raise fears of letting down their guard, needing to accept others, and risking. They may not trust or like that.

They may refuse the invitation and, if they do, we can know that their future has been well provided for.

Not in some version of hell. No, they'll continue on in another Third-Dimensional setting much like this one was, unless they've committed heinous crimes. They'll have more chances to ascend in the future.

If they've committed heinous crimes, then they attract to themselves the same future on the dark planes of the astral world that they would have in any lifetime. But again no roasting in hell and no perpetual suffering.

They can leave that dark and dank place when they forsake harming others and embrace compassion. (1) The emphasis is on rehabilitation and learning, not punishment and repression.

At some point, and this too may be gradual, there will be a time of separation - a separating of timelines, Adamu the Pleiadian called it. (2) It may be gradually happening now.

For the ones who choose to go on, well, it's hard to describe life in terms that the average person might understand or accept. Would you believe me if I said they live in complete love and bliss under all circumstances, forever and ever, amen?

And yet I've visited the higher planes - and they do live in complete love and bliss such as the vast majority of us have never felt or seen. But we will. That's what Ascension will bring. That's the end of this journey.

We aren't doing this Ascension alone. Civilizations from this and other galaxies are around the planet in cloaked spaceships.

They're keeping Gaia from spinning off her axis, removing depleted uranium from the air, cleaning up chemtrails, sealing off oil spills, preventing nuclear weapons from exploding, helping us succeed in pulling out of Third-Dimensional density.

They'll introduce themselves when the deep state stops making war on them. Not that it harms them, but it could result in collateral damage to us.

The unravelling of that same cabal is happening as we speak. The plethora of legal cases we're hearing about are no accident. More are coming revealing our world's top leaders to have been involved in unspeakable crimes. Not a subject for an introduction to what's happening in the world. (3)

As our vibrations slowly rise, we'll experience some mass phenomena, some global "Aha's!" and moments of mass uplift.

But the ascent should, apart from that, be gradual. It has to be so we don't wear out this body or its parts. And to give us time to assimilate what we learn in the peak moments.

There's nothing to do and there's lots to do. The script for Ascension is written; it's the Divine Mother's Plan. (4) It will occur whether we do something or not. However, more may ascend if we "do something."

The first and most obvious thing to do is to inform others of what's happening right now.

Then there's the work to revive and rehabilitate the world - to clean up the planet, restore its poverty-stricken millions to a decent lifestyle, make medicare available to everyone around the world, remove unfair debt burdens from countries, purify drinking water, banish disease, etc.

Roll up your shirt sleeves and dig in. You'll be doing the Divine Mother's work. This is one generation whose efforts *will* produce results.

The world we enter when we ascend - the Fifth-Dimensional world - is, in the words of Werner Erhard, a world that works for everyone. We're just bringing that world into being sooner.

Some are calling it "Nova Gaia" and "Nova Earth." That's where we're headed. That *is* our future.

Footnotes

(1) OK, that's an oversimplification of a longer process of rehabilitation. See "The Astral Plane - The Dark Plane," *New Maps of Heaven*, at https://goldengaiadb.com/index.php?title=The_Astral_Plane_%E2%80%93_The_Dark_Plane

(2) Suzi Maresca, "Notes on Adamu Speaks ~ Timelines... and the Dissolution of the illuminati!" August 13, 2019, at <https://goldenageofgaia.com/2019/08/13/notes-on-adamu-speaks-timelines-and-the-dissolution-of-the-illuminati/>

(3) See "The Near Victory of the Dark" here, https://goldengaiadb.com/index.php?title=The_Near_Victory_of_the_Dark, for an historical overview.

Otherwise, enter "Illuminati" or "Deep State" in the site's search box.

"I know very clearly, sweet one, as do you, if it is not [in] my Plan, then it will not occur." (The Divine Mother through Linda Dillon in "Enter the Delegations – Part 2/3," May 5, 2019, at <https://goldenageofgaia.com/2019/05/05/enter-the-delegations-part-2-3/>. Reading, April 30, 2019.)

⌘ Early Journalism ⌘

I Accuse

January 1, 2019

<https://goldenageofgaia.com/2019/01/01/i-accuse-2/>



Originally published in OpEdNews, October 18, 2008

The daily economic bloodletting we're witnessing around us is not solely the result of the fall of the U.S. subprime market or of the U.S. banking sector generally, as some would have us believe.

It isn't solely the result of the global market's loss of confidence in worthless commercial paper and bundled debt.

Rather, what we're seeing is the end result of a long period of political and financial manipulation by a global elite known to themselves as the "Illuminati" (though none are illuminated) and the "New World Order."

They're responsible for what Michel Chossudovsky called "the worldwide scramble to appropriate wealth through 'financial manipulation' [which] is the driving force behind this crisis. It is the source of economic turmoil and social

devastation." (1)

Perhaps, in the face of the global financial meltdown, we're now ready to hear the truth about them, where for years we've thought that truth fantastic or conspiratorial.

President Eisenhower warned the world against them in his "Farewell Address to the Nation" on January 17, 1961. He called them the "military-industrial complex."

"In the councils of government, we must guard against the acquisition of unwarranted influence, whether sought or unsought, by the military-industrial complex. The potential for the disastrous rise of misplaced power exists and will persist. We must never let the weight of this combination endanger our liberties or democratic processes. We should take nothing for granted. Only an alert and knowledgeable citizenry can compel the proper meshing of the huge industrial and military machinery of defense with our peaceful methods and goals so that security and liberty may prosper together." (2)

Only a matter of months later, President John F. Kennedy also warned us against them, calling them a "secret society":

"For we are opposed around the world by a monolithic and ruthless conspiracy that relies primarily on covert means for expanding its sphere of influence, on infiltration instead of invasion, on subversion instead of elections, on intimidation instead of free choice, on guerrillas by night instead of armies by day. It is a system which has conscripted vast human and material resources into the building of a tightly-knit, highly-efficient machine that combines military, diplomatic, intelligence, economic, scientific and political operations.

"Its preparations are concealed, not published. Its mistakes are buried, not headlined. Its dissenters are silenced, not praised. No expenditure is questioned. No rumor is printed. No secret is revealed." (3)

This global elite conducts its business through organizations like the Bilderberg, the Trilateral Commission, and the Council on Foreign Relations.

Some say it is centered in the United States; others in Europe. It includes among its numbers an unlikely coalition of people from all backgrounds - ex-Nazis sit down with Jews in their deliberations, as well as some members of European royalty, etc.

It is ruthless in its methods. Most of us have no idea of the formidable opponent it represents to the freedom-loving society that we profess to uphold. Our very naivete and complacency are what make it strong.

The Illuminati have infiltrated and exert varying degrees of control over armed forces, intelligence agencies, police forces, government departments, banks, financial houses, the media, and other institutions.

Today they are called the "deep state" and "shadow" or "secret government." Opposing them cost President Kennedy and many other brave men and women their lives.

Some of their war crimes and crimes against humanity have been exposed and condemned in international tribunals such as the International Criminal Tribunal for Afghanistan. (4) Others are currently being investigated by such panels as the Steering Committee to pursue the prosecution for war crimes of President Bush and culpable high-ranking aides after they leave office, Jan. 20, 2009. (5)

Their reach is global and tenacious. It's imperative that we unmask this secret state and, through legal and non-violent means, overturn it. The first step in doing so is to catalogue as many of their crimes as are known. Hopefully this will assist those who are planning to prosecute President Bush and other members of the cabal.

The crimes listed below are known to me. Others could probably add many more to the list and I invite them to do so.

I accuse this "secret state" of knowingly and collectively:

1. Causing the implosion of several national economies (Thailand, Korea, Indonesia, Japan, and Russia) decades ago through stock market speculation and manipulation.
2. Causing further financial hardship to those countries, through the IMF and World Bank, by imposing terms on them that enriched American financial houses under the cover of helping the affected nations to regain their economic stability.
3. Reducing the Western workforce to penury by destroying millions of jobs through predatory automation, lowering wages, diminishing benefits, and eliminating pensions.
4. Further impoverishing the Western workforce through the relocation of factories to low-wage areas of the globe and the offshore outsourcing of many of the jobs that remained.
5. Enforcing or reinforcing near-slave-labour conditions in the states to which those factories were relocated.
6. Blowing up the Murrah Federal Building in Oklahoma City on April 19, 1995, claiming 168 lives and injuring over 800 others, to win congressional support for the Counter-Terrorism Bill.
7. Blowing up World Trade Centers 1, 2 and 7 and the Pentagon on Sept. 11, 2001; murdering passengers on airliners; and blaming "Muslim terrorists" for what they themselves engineered; the official death toll for which was 2,974 people, but the unofficial death toll for which is probably upwards of 10,000.
8. Creating a blanket of poisonous materials that would in time claim the lives of tens of thousands of New Yorkers from respiratory and other complications and illnesses.
9. Creating and operating a fraudulent 9/11 Commission to whitewash events and conceal the true identity of the perpetrators.

10. Using weather weapons (HAARP) to cause worldwide flooding, earthquakes, and hurricanes, most notably, I believe, the 2008 Sichuan earthquake that killed 69,200 people and injured above 300,000.

11. Using an ultra-low frequency (ULF) device located at nearby Augsburg College to destroy the I35W Minnesota River Bridge, killing thirteen people and injuring 145.

12. Causing murderous wars in the Balkans (1999), Afghanistan (2001) and Iraq (2003) to extend their global influence, secure oil, and ensure control of the Afghan drug trade.

13. Using depleted-uranium weapons in these wars, causing countless horrible birth deformities and numerous deaths of both local civilians and Coalition soldiers, and turning the affected countries into what some observers call "radioactive wastelands."

14. Releasing tons of lethal depleted uranium into the atmosphere from these and other wars to circle the globe and inflict pain and death on countless faraway victims.

15. Siphoning off trillions of dollars from the American people through direct theft, as reported for instance by Defence Secretary Donald Rumsfeld on Sept. 10, 2001, and corrupt Iraqi "reconstruction" arrangements from 2003 to the present.

16. Using armed forces and intelligence agencies to smuggle drugs (in medivacs, false coffins, body bags, etc.) and oversee the international drug trade (Honduras, Kosovo, Afghanistan, etc.) to raise money for "black operations."

17. Funding numerous terrorist groups around the world, including Al-Qaida.

18. Torturing opponents, both at home and abroad, in prisons run by and for Americans.

19. Creating private armies like Blackwater.
20. Subverting the American Constitution by eliminating constitutional safeguards on civil rights.
21. Corrupting existing police and armed forces and using them for criminal purposes.
22. Running an extensive program of citizen surveillance.
23. Creating deep underground military bunkers (DUMBs) and above-ground detention facilities to jail dissident citizens.
24. Corrupting the mainstream media and enforcing a rigid censorship.
25. Manufacturing infertile genetically-engineered seeds, making farmers dependent on agricompanies for future seeds, to control world prices, contributing to the suicide of thousands of bankrupted farmers in India.
26. Withholding from the world beneficial technologies derived from salvaged spacecraft and using them instead for profit and for promoting their agenda of global domination.
27. Assassinating opponents like President John F. Kennedy, Secretary of the Navy James Forrestal, ex-CIA Director William Colby, Congressman Paul Gilmor, and whistleblowers Phillip Schneider and William Cooper.
28. Murdering Stanley Meyer, inventor of a water-fuelled car that would have ended transportation's dependence on fossil fuels.
29. Pursuing an agenda of global depopulation aimed at bringing Earth's population to a controllable level of 500 million.
30. Seeding the atmosphere with chemtrails containing barium and depleted uranium, thereby causing the death of unknown numbers of victims from

Morgellons Disease and other ailments.

31. Planning and trying to instigate a nuclear war between the West and Russia and China.

I am not afraid of this cabal. And neither should any of us be.

It's time to expose the global elite for the ruthless killing machine it is. They've taken us close to World War III. They've murdered us in the thousands and millions and plan to continue to do so if we don't stop them.

I don't propose acting violently or illegally. Our legal institutions are capable of overturning them if we, the citizens of the world, join together and express our desire that their rule end.

I ask the world community, at every level and in every form of organization, to refuse any longer to tolerate the abuses of the Illuminati or to submit to their agenda of global warfare, depopulation, and enslavement.

Let's be sure, from this day forward, that they're aware that we know their plans and that we won't permit them to succeed.

Footnotes

(1) Michel Chossudovsky, "The Global Financial Meltdown," Global Research, Sept. 18, 2008.

(2) President Dwight D. Eisenhower, Farewell Address to the Nation, January 17, 1961.

(3) John F. Kennedy, Speech before the American Newspaper Publishers Association, April 27, 1961.

(4) See, for instance, International Criminal Tribunal For Afghanistan at Tokyo. Final Written Opinion of Judge Niloufer Bhagwat 10 March 2004. THE PEOPLE Versus GEORGE WALKER BUSH, President of the United States of America.

(5) See Sherwood Ross, "Steering Committee To Seek Prosecution of Bush For War Crimes." Information Clearing House, 15 October 2008.

Background

For a systemic view of many of the topics covered here, watch Zeitgeist Addendum, at .

For more on the Illuminati, see the website of an Illuminati defector, "Svali", at http://www.suite101.com/article.cfm/ritual_abuse/40931.

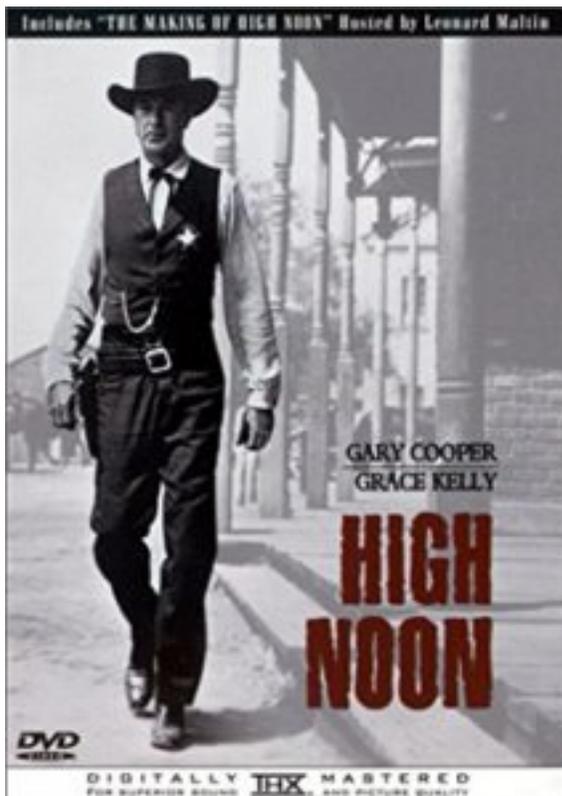
See also "Svali Speaks," http://www.mindcontrolforums.com/svali_speaks.htm. See as well, Henry Makow, "Illuminati Defector Details Pervasive Conspiracy," Rense.com, <http://www.rense.com/general30/illuminatidefector.htm>.

OpEdNews Editor's Note: The article entitled, "J'Accuse" (French for 'I accuse'), was originally an open letter published on January 13, 1898 in the newspaper L'Aurore by the influential writer Émile Zola. The letter was addressed to President of France Félix Faure, and accused the government of anti-Semitism and the unlawful jailing of Alfred Dreyfus, a French General Staff officer sentenced to penal servitude for life for espionage. Zola pointed out judicial errors and lack of serious evidence. The letter was printed on the first page of the newspaper, and caused a stir in France and abroad. Zola was prosecuted and found guilty of libel on February 23, 1898. To avoid imprisonment, he fled to England, returning home in June 1899. See Wiki.

High Noon

Oct. 29, 2009

<https://goldenageofgaia.com/2009/10/29/high-noon/>



High Noon was a 1952 Western starring Gary Cooper and Grace Kelly. It was iconic in its day.

Will Kane, the marshall of Hadleyville, NM, who has just quit, plans to live as a storekeeper with his newly-married Quaker wife, and is awaiting his replacement the following day. Suddenly he hears that Frank Miller, a man he has put away, has just been released from prison and is on the noon train to meet three hired killers and kill Kane.

Kane goes to the saloon, the church, the stores, the people's houses, but no one will join a posse to fight Miller. Each has a good excuse. Finally Kane faces Miller and his gang alone and, by wiles, takes down three of the outlaws while his Quaker wife takes down the fourth.

Perhaps a month or two before disclosure of the ET presence, an event which will turn the tables on the dark, the NWO appears to be doing its level best to take down the new marshall in town, Barack Obama.

Approaching High Noon

We are approaching the High Noon of ET disclosure and Marshall Barack Obama seems to be running out of deputies.

Most of the battles that are going on we know nothing about. How Obama is approaching them, we can only surmise.

I'd like to tell you of one that you may not be aware of.

Gen. Gene Renuart, Commander of Northern Command and NORAD, addressed a gathering of the Military industrial Complex in 2007:

"NORAD and NORTHCOM, by their nature, are both in the business of anticipating events," Renuart said. "In the case of a man-made threat, yes, we work to prevent and defeat attacks.

"But in natural disasters and other non man-made events, we need to be able to assume that they may occur, to prepare for the consequences that they may bring and to be prepared to respond to that in a way that supports our nation." (1)

Indeed, one of the events that Renuart helped predict and produce was 9/11, where, on Renuart's watch, NORAD stood down and launched not a single timely fighter to intercept the hijackers but instead planned for and executed an air-defence drill that bled America's fighters off to Canada.

NORAD falls under the command of NORTHCOM.

NORTHCOM's anticipation of events has made it the spearhead of numerous "Vigilant Shield" exercises to coordinate responses to a second 9/11. None of the plans to launch a new 9/11 were permitted by the galactics, the same ones who are now neutralizing the vaccine.

NORTHCOM has also anticipated what to do in case of a pandemic.

What 9/11 and Pandemics Share

We need to remember some common things about 9/11 and pandemics, the most important being that they were both inside jobs. Thus Renuart was probably a key actor not only in anticipating what response would be necessary but in designing the operations themselves.

I think it makes perfect sense, in the dark world of the Illuminati, to have the designer of the operation also design the cabal's response to it.

What you may not know about pandemics is their relationship to a shady plan to allow the United States to take over its neighbours, Canada and Mexico, through the staging of a pandemic outbreak. This event would kick off the North American Union (NAU), with its Amero, already shipped overseas, which George Bush was having trouble selling to America.

Goodbye, greenback. Hello, Amero.

The NAU had been largely rammed down Canada's throat, by creating a hawkish American business community in Canada who then provided energetic calls for the NAU, masquerading as the native voice of Canadians.

Few Americans, Canadians, or I daresay Mexicans are familiar with the "Security and Prosperity Partnership" (SPP), or its secret treaties and codicils, that link the three countries.

The SPP outlined exactly how the NAU would to be initiated.

Invasion Cloaked as Response to NWO Black Ops

The SPP contained clauses that said either country could "come to the assistance of" (read: invade) the other in the event of a terrorist attack *or a pandemic*.

Now picture for yourself Canadian troops boarding buses and trucks from Canadian Forces Base Petawawa and driving down to help Chicago when the Sears Center is bombed by the NWO or a pandemic breaks out in Boston. Maybe the Canadians would hand out donuts and coffee.

But picture to yourself the American response if the NWO sets off a bomb in the Montreal subway, which they could do since the same security company that manned the WTC also watches over that subway.

Or if a pandemic breaks out in Canada.

Well, under the SPP, United States forces could stream into the country and “secure” it against the “terrorist threat” or a “breakdown” in public order caused by an NWO-created pandemic. Canada would become part of a “North American Union” before it awoke the next morning.

I'm sure Canada would be in peril of losing its nationhood.

Same with Mexico.

Pandemic Response Authority Taken Out of American Hands

In 2005, the U.S. pandemic response was placed directly under U.N. agencies, which took it outside of U.S. control and Congressional oversight. None of these arrangements were presented to Congress for discussion and approval. They probably were never circulated in Canada or Mexico except in NWO circles.

Certainly I as a Canadian heard nothing about them till long after the fact. Jerome Corsi writes in Sept. 2007:

"The SPP plan for avian and pandemic influenza announced at the Canadian summit last week embraces the international control principles Bush first announced to the U.N. in his 2005 International Partnership on Avian and Pandemic Influenza declaration.

"The SPP plan gives primacy for avian and pandemic influenza management to plans developed by the WHO, WTO, U.N. and NAFTA directives – not decisions made by U.S. agencies. ...

"Moreover, the SPP plan openly acknowledges, ‘The WHO's international guidance formed much of the basis for the three countries' planning for North American preparedness and response.’

"[World News Daily] previously reported NORTHCOM has been established with a command center at Peterson Air Force Base, tasked with using the U.S. military in continental domestic emergency situations.

"WND also has reported President Bush signed in May two documents, National Security Presidential Directive-51 and Homeland Security Presidential Directive-20, which give the office of the president extraordinary powers to declare national emergencies and to assume near-dictatorial powers." (2)

OK, Cut!

OK, let's stop the film.

The people who brought you 9/11 are now bringing you the pandemic. They have a plan that allows American troops into Canada and Mexico in the event of the breakout of a pandemic, which they themselves would produce, and at the behest of a U.N. agency, WHO, which is headed by an American stooge, Dr. David Nabarro, who turns out to be "certain there will be another pandemic sometime."

Nabarro stressed at the press conference that he saw as inevitable a worldwide pandemic influenza coming soon that would kill millions. (3)

How could he see it as inevitable unless he is privy to the plans underway to launch the next NWO pandemic?

So now we have Gen. Gene Renuart, who headed NORTHCOM and NORAD during 9/11 and during exercises to prepare for a second 9/11, all of them NWO creations, working with Dr. David Nabarro of WHO, who sees a new pandemic as inevitable, to develop and implement a response to the "expected" next pandemic, which is now here.

Back to Hadleyville

So against these mass murderers, which is what they are, the lone marshall, Barack Obama, stands. He knows he has the backing of many top military officers in the Navy. Some American forces have actually mutinied against being sent to invade Iran. Many soldiers everywhere are probably ready to lay down their guns.

He has the backing of the Earth allies and the galactic and spiritual hierarchy. The rising energies favor him.

But the white hats, unlike the dark hats, obey the law. They need to collect evidence on the bad guys before they bring them to justice at The Hague.

Left to them, there would never be a shootout in the middle of Hadleyville or a gunfight at the OK Corral.

But wouldn't it be a good thing if Barack Obama declared a "national emergency" over the very pandemic that the NWO has planned for and whose oversight they have invested in an ally, WHO director Dr. Nabarro?

Would that not be a slick way to get Renuart moving and pull Nabarro into action, almost against their wills?

Let's put the finishing touches on it by having Michelle and Sasha have some safe inoculations too.

Granted that the old scenarios of taking over Canada and Mexico and becoming a mega-superpower are not do-able, how about tempting NORTHCOM into a little martial law in the U.S. under REX84, (4) sending a few regime opponents to FEMA camps? Just to nail the coffin on the whole NWO pandemic setup? How about getting Renuart and Nabarro to play their hands?

Would that not smoke them out? Would the fact that Obama is assuming greater powers over the military over the issue of a pandemic not force Renuart and others to say what their plan is and have its lack of constitutionality exposed and its real intent be made clear, especially when the galactics and Earth allies are able to prove that the pandemic in the first place was a false-flag operation?

And how better could President Obama foil this scheme and take power away from NORTHCOM and NORAD and WHO than by declaring a national emergency around the very pandemic that allows him, by the NWO's own set of rules, to concentrate executive and military power in himself rather than leaving the decisions to Renuart and Nabarro.

Now I don't say that this scenario is accurate. It's only a surmise of the kind of unfinished business Marshall Obama has on his plate which he cannot avoid tackling and may have to do without telling all of us the details.

Declare a "national emergency" on exactly the grounds the cabal is already committed to. Then assume enhanced powers over the military as laid out in that scenario and use those enhanced power to defang them.

I think this scenario is an example of the kind of chess game that Obama is obliged to play to outsmart the NWO in these hours before the High Noon of disclosure.

In *High Noon*, none of the townsfolk would help Marshall Kane. But I am going to help Marshall Obama.

No, I don't understand all he is doing.

But he has dealt with us honourably. He has a health-care plan which includes us. He has taken on this very difficult role of playing both sides until he can trap the

black hats. He is risking his life to disclose the presence of the galactics and further the agenda of the 2012 scenario.

He has laid out his vision many times. And we've heard many of the galactics and spirits say that he is the man to lead us into the Golden Age.

So I can tell you that for my two-bits worth, I'll be standing beside the marshall when the noon trains comes in. Whoever he has to fight off, I'll help him fight them off, whether I know what is happening behind the scenes or not because I trust the man.

Disclosure will trap the black hats and rob them of their power base – a terrified population.

My job is to lend Obama my support until disclosure happens and the role of the NWO becomes a matter of public knowledge. Then my job is to explain to newly-awakened people what just occurred.

I'd love to have company, but I'll carry out that role alone if I have to.

Footnotes

(1) Gen. Gene Renuart, addressing an audience of approximately 700 military and civilian space industry representatives April 11 at the 23rd National Space Symposium, reported by U.S . NORTHCOM News, April 13, 2007, at <http://www.northcom.mil/News/2007/041307.html> .

(2) Jerome Corsi, “Bush's SPP power grab sets stage for military to manage flu threats. U.S. under U.N. law in health emergency,” Global Research, Sept. 2, 2007, at <http://www.globalresearch.ca/index.php?context=va&aid=6670>

(3) Ibid.

(4) "Rex 84, short for *Readiness Exercise 1984*, is a plan by the United States federal government to test their ability to detain large numbers of refugees or American citizens in case of civil unrest or national emergency." Wikipedia, at http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Rex_84 .

The Black Hats Must Go

Nov. 2, 2009

<http://www.opednews.com/articles/The-Black-Hats-Must-Go-by-Steve-Beckow-091102-514.html>



It's time to run the Black Hats outta town. It's time to end the New World Order's game, close the casino, and lock the doors.

It's time to lower the boom of justice on the Black Hats in the World Bank, the IMF, the BIS, Congress, the Federal Reserve, the Bilderbergers, Goldman Sachs, Bank of America, the corrupt judicial system, the corrupt police system, Northcom, NORAD, CIA, FBI, everyone.

Everyone who turned the world into a reckless gaming house in which the rich got richer and the poor got poorer, everyone who grew more powerful at the expense of the rights and freedoms of others.

Everyone who denied basic medicare to citizens. Everyone who made subprime loans to poor people, collateralized them, raised their rates, and then evicted the owners. Everyone who took out “Dead Peasant” insurance policies on their employees and made millions from them, sharing none with the relatives of the deceased.

Everyone who engineered 9/11, Oklahoma City, the London bombings, Madrid, and Mumbai to stampede the world. Everyone who began illegal wars in Afghanistan and Iraq, who took away citizens’ rights, pushed for martial law, and set up FEMA camps to incarcerate “trouble-makers.”

Everyone who designed viruses – AIDS, SARS, avian flu, and now swine flu - some of them racially-specific - and vaccines whose only purpose was to sicken and kill in the name of depopulating the globe. Everyone who seeded the skies with chemtrails causing sickness and death from Morgellon's disease.

Everyone who kept technologies from us that would have freed us from fossil fuels back in the 1950s. Everyone who murdered inventors who discovered how to make cars run on water. Everyone who created space-based weapons systems to extend their rule into space.

Everyone who kept from us knowledge of the populated world of space. Everyone who created a secret space service that has colonized Mars since at least the 1970s.

Everyone who killed to hide Roswell from us and created secret areas of research where they back-engineered miracles gained from downed space craft and from treaties with the Greys and then kept them from the public.

Everyone who ran torture prisons overseas, at secret underground bases, or at Guantanamo. Everyone who ran institutions like the School of the Americas where gangsters were trained to overthrow democratically-elected regimes.

Everyone who created and used Blackwater and Whackenhut to create a private army and prison or who sentenced children to jail as a business.

Every Congressional Representative and every Senator who accepted bribes, favors, sex, trips and any other inducement that led them to sell their vote to the Black Hats.

Everyone who plotted to take over Canada and Mexico out of a so-called "Security and Prosperity Partnership" (ironic misnomer) or start a third world war with Iran, Russia, or China to bring the population down from 6.8 billion to a more manageable 500 million, destined to be slaves.

Everyone who developed HAARP and used it to cause or amplify earthquakes and hurricanes (including Katrina), killing tens of thousands. Or ULF (ultra-low-frequency weapons) and experimented with them, bringing down the I35W Minneapolis bridge.

Everyone who speculated in currency and brought down national economies which they then held hostage to onerous debt payments. Everyone who made loans to third-world countries and then robbed them of their resources when they couldn't pay.

There is so much more - a media bought and paid for, deep underground military bunkers, Pine Gap, Australia, space base, Area 51, depleted-uranium weapons, printing truckloads of dollars.

This planet, reeling under the black-hole debt of the derivatives megabubble, will no longer tolerate your rule.

We know you, Black Hats. We know the whole range of your activities. We know you inside and out.

We know your business. Three showers a day won't keep you clean.

The Black Hats, the hangers on, the vultures, the whole gang - it's time for you to go.